Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi-mediated modulation of maize secondary metabolism under drought conditions

Inaugural dissertation of the Faculty of Science, University of Bern

presented by

Sheharyar Ahmed Khan

Supervisors of the doctoral thesis
Prof. Dr. Christelle AM Robert, Institute of Plant Sciences, University
of Bern

Dr. Natacha Bodenhausen, Forschungsinstitut für biologischen Landbau

Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi-mediated modulation of maize secondary metabolism under drought conditions

Inaugural dissertation of the Faculty of Science, University of Bern

presented by

Sheharyar Ahmed Khan

Supervisors of the doctoral thesis
Prof. Dr. Christelle AM Robert, Institute of Plant Sciences, University
of Bern

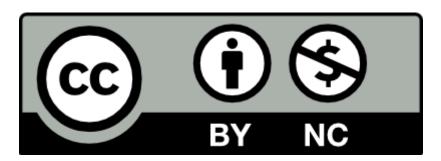
Dr. Natacha Bodenhausen, Forschungsinstitut für biologischen Landbau

Accepted by the Faculty of Science.

Bern, 23.06.2025

Dean The Prof. Dr. Jean-Louis Reymond

LICENSE:



Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi mediated modulation of maize secondary metabolism under drought conditions © 2025 by Sheharyar Ahmed Khan is licensed under CC BY-NC 4.0. To view a copy of this license, visit https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc/4.0/

Contents

ACK	NOWL	EDMENTS	182
GEN	ERAL	NTRODUCTION	8
1.	Ger	neral background and challenges	9
2.	nt responses to drought	. 10	
3.	Plar	nt responses to herbivory	. 11
	3.1.	Plant resistance	. 11
	3.2.	Plant tolerance	. 13
4.	Plar	nt responses to combined drought and herbivory stresses	. 14
5.	AMI	F: Potential plant allies under drought stress (interactions)	. 15
	5.1.	Plant and AMF association	. 15
	5.2.	AMF and drought	. 19
	5.3.	AMF and herbivory	. 19
	5.4.	AMF, drought and herbivory	. 20
6.	The	sis outline:	. 20
	6.1.	Overall aim of the thesis	. 20
	6.2.	Model system	. 21
	6.3.	Individual aims:	. 23
REF	ERENC	ES	. 24
Cha	pter I.		. 35
Arbu	ısculaı	Mycorrhizal Fungi Mitigate Drought-Enhanced Herbivore Performance in Maize	. 35
ABS	TRACT		. 36
INTR	ODUC	CTION	. 37
MET	HODS		. 40
Bi	ologic	al resources	. 40
M	aize gr	owth and yield in the field	. 40
Н	erbivo	re performance under growth chamber conditions	. 42
ΑN	1F col	onization rates	. 42
Sc	oluble	sugar quantification	. 43
Ph	ytoho	rmone analyses	. 44
Вє	enzoxa	zinoid profiling	. 45
St	atistic	al analyses	. 46
RES	JLTS		. 46
		decreased maize growth, but AMF improved plant growth and reproductive succesdently of soil moisture levels	
	•	I drought modulated maize metabolism in semi-field conditions	
		onization limited drought-induced increase in insect performance	
DISC	CUSSIC	ON	. 52

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS	55
FUNDING.	55
CONFLICT OF INTEREST	55
DATA AVAILABILITY	56
FIGURE LEGENDS	56
REFERENCES	57
LIST OF SUPPLEMENTARY INFORMATION	63
Chapter II.	85
The Benzoxazinoid-Derivative MBOA Improves Arbuscular Mycorrhizal Fungi Colon	
Maize	85
ABSTRACT	86
INTRODUCTION	87
METHODS	89
Semi-Field Experiment (Ostermundigen; 2023)	89
Biological resources	89
Maize performance in the field	90
Effect of kinetic drought on AMF colonization (Greenhouse Ostermundigen; Sum	nmer 2024) 91
Maize W22 and <i>bx1</i> mutant association with AMF and complementation with ME (Ostermundigen; Summer 2024)	
AMF colonization rates	92
Benzoxazinoids profiling	93
Statistical analyses	94
RESULTS	94
Drought decreased AMF colonization enhanced root benzoxazinoid levels in the	field 94
Prolonged drought increased chlorophyll and benzoxazinoids content in maize p kinetic drought had no effect on AMF colonization in the greenhouse.	
Soil complementation with MBOA increased AMF colonization	101
DISCUSSION	102
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS	105
FUNDING	106
CONFLICT OF INTEREST	106
DATA AVAILABILITY	106
AUTHOR CONTRIBUTION	106
FIGURE LEGENDS	106
REFERENCES	108
LIST OF SUPPLEMENTARY INFORMATION	112
Chapter III	141
Multihexose Benzoxazinoid Synthesis in Maize	141

A	BSTRACT	142
I١	ITRODUCTION	143
Μ	ETHODS	145
	Biological material	145
	Plants 145	
	Climatic conditions	145
	Microcosm systems	146
	Benzoxazinoids analyses	147
	Cloning and heterologous expression in <i>E. coli</i> cells	148
	Site directed mutagenesis	149
	Mutant generation	150
	Statistical analyses	150
	RESULTS	150
	Drought induces the production of multihexose benzoxazinoids	150
	The glucosyltransferases Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) a induced by drought	
	Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) produce DIMBOA-2Glo	
	Site-directed mutagenesis of Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) abolished glycosylation of	104
	DIMBOA-Glc to DIMBOA-2Glc	155
D	ISCUSSION	156
A	CKNOWLEDGEMENTS	158
F	UNDING	158
Α	UTHOR CONTRIBUTION	158
С	ONFLICT OF INTEREST	158
D	ATA AVAILABILITY	158
FI	GURE LEGENDS	159
R	EFERENCES	160
L	IST OF SUPPLEMENTARY INFORMATION	164
S	UPPLEMENTARY INFORMATION	165
G	ENERAL DISCUSSION	170
	Plant growth under drought and AMF	170
	Secondary metabolism under drought and AMF	171
	Drought and AMF interactions	172
	Drought and AMF differently affect spodoptera feeding	172
	MBOA increases AMF colonization	173
	UGTs and multihexose BXDs	174
	Impact	174

Perspectives	175
REFERENCES	176

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

26

GENERAL INTRODUCTION

1. General background and challenges

Increasing world population and climate change are one of the key problems faced by humans during the 21st century. According to the United Nations Department of Economic and Social Affairs Population Division, the world population was about 8.2 billion in 2020 and will reach 10.3 billion in 2050 (World Population Prospects, 2024). In contrast to most models predicting population growth, a report by United Nations predicted population decline or stabilization in certain regions of the world at the end of the current century. This could have implications for food security and agricultural needs in the future (United Nations, 2019). For the year 2024/2025, annual cereal production is projected at approximately 2.853 billion tonnes. To feed this growing population, annual production needs to be increased by 50 percent by the year 2050 (FAO, 2025). Maize, wheat and rice are the staple crops and contribute significantly to caloric intake for a large proportion of the world's population (FAO, 2025). In particular, maize is a key crop due to its high productivity, food resourcefulness, and wide geographic range. Climate change can affect functioning of the natural and agricultural ecosystems including a drop in plant yield (Zhao et al., 2017). Drought is currently recognized as the one of the most devastating abiotic stresses that affects agriculture. Due to climate change, the frequency and intensity of drought is increasing rapidly (Trenberth et al., 2014). To improve plant resilience to drought, one of the most promising avenues could be plant-microbe interactions. These interactions help the plant not only with enhanced water and nutrient uptake but can also modulate stress responses (Begum et al., 2019). Drought results in altered plant physiological and biochemical processes, this can affect plant defence responses to the herbivores either increasing plant resistance or susceptibility to herbivory by insects (Hu et al., 2018). To increase the food production, we need not only to understand the impact of drought on agricultural ecosystems but also develop strategies to enhance food production under the climate change scenario (FAO, 2025).

Future climate change is projected to increase the severity of impacts across natural and human systems and will increase regional differences

Examples of impacts without additional adaptation

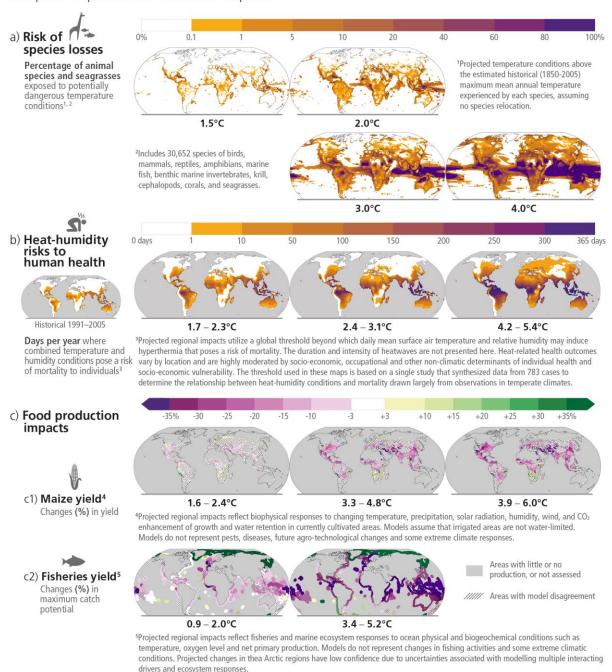


Figure 1. Impacts of climate change on species losses, human health, and food production (Reproduced from IPCC, 2023. Licensed under CC BY 4.0.).

2. Plant responses to drought

27

28

29

30

31

32

33

A wide range of physiological, biochemical, and molecular responses are exhibited by plants to cope with drought stress, which is being intensified under climate change. These changes include reduced water uptake, changes in hormonal balance and plant metabolism (Buragohain et al., 2024; Raza et al., 2025). For example, plants regulate stomatal opening to minimize

34

35

36

37

38

39

40

41

42

43

44

45

46

47

48

49

50

51

52

53

54

55

56

57

58

59

60

61

62

63

64

65

66

water loss, together with a reduction in photosynthetic activity and growth inhibition (Xu et al. 2025), eventually limiting production of carbohydrates (Bistgani et al., 2017). Under drought stress, plant accumulates osmoprotectants including proline, sugars and solutes, accompanied by upregulation of antioxidant defences to mitigate damages caused by the reactive oxygen species (ROS) (Per et al., 2017). The effect can also be antagonistic, as the concentration of sugars, amino acids, and nucleosides content was decreased in shoot of two grass species under drought stress (Gargallo-Garriga et al., 2015). Secondary metabolites such as phenolics, flavonoids, and benzoxazinoids (BXDs) are altered under drought stress and contribute to stress resilience and defence strategies. Drought also modulates BXDs profile in maize plants resulting in enhanced biotic interactions and plant resilience including herbivory (Hu et al., 2018). A pivotal role is played by the abscisic acid (ABA) in regulating these responses through hormonal signalling (Aslam et al., 2022). As highlighted in recent multi-omics studies, plants adapt to drought stress through complex regulatory networks revealing strategies associated with genotype specificity (Singh et al., 2023). It is vital to understand these integrative responses to develop crops that are well suited to varying climatic conditions. Plants are the producers of energy in an ecosystem and are expected to lower damages caused by both biotic and abiotic stress eventually providing optimal yield. Drought has a negative impact on plants growth and productivity, thus leading to reduced biomass production (Ahmad et al., 2018). Drought also impairs plant's ability to assimilate nitrogen leading to downregulation of nitrate reductase and glutamine synthetase enzymes. Therefore, protein synthesis is reduced leading to poor levels of seed filling (Liu et al., 2022). Drought triggers a shift in metabolic energy of plants from growth and reproduction to survival mode resulting in significantly lower yields.

3. Plant responses to herbivory

3.1. Plant resistance

A wide array of compounds is produced by plants that are crucial for defences against environmental stresses and herbivores. These compounds are secondary metabolites and include phenolics (e.g., flavonoids, tannins), terpenoids, alkaloids, and benzoxazinoids, each playing distinct roles in mitigating damage or deterring herbivory (Erb & Kliebenstein, 2020; Dixon & Dickinson, 2024). Secondary metabolites act as toxins, feeding deterrents and can also enhance indirect defences by attracting natural enemies of herbivores through signalling molecules (Mithöfer & Boland, 2022). Through advances in metabolomics, studies reveal that the accumulation of these compounds are regulated by both biotic and abiotic factors with

67 implications for plant fitness and crop protection strategies (Alami et al., 2024). For example, the concentration of secondary metabolites in root latex of Taraxacum officinale was associated 68 69 with low precipitation and higher temperature highlighting the potential role of secondary metabolites in resistance to abiotic stress (Bont et al., 2020). Plant secondary metabolites such 70 71 as benzoxazinoids, the phytohormone abscisic acid (ABA), salicylic acid (SA) jasmonic acid (JA), and volatiles (VOCs) are all modulated under drought stress (Vaughan et al., 2018). 72 73 Plants have evolved their defence mechanisms against herbivore attack through the production 74 of secondary metabolites. Jasmonic acid (JA) acts as a key hormone in mediating these responses and is involved in the production of diverse classes of secondary metabolites 75 including phenolics, alkaloids, terpenoids and benzoxazinoids. Meta-analysis confirmed the 76 increased phenolic levels in plants that are infected by pathogens or insects (Wallis et al., 2020). 77 Plants infection by herbivores leads to enhanced production of phenolic compounds such as 78 lignin, coumarins, furanocoumarins, flavonoids, and tannins (Gantner et al., 2019). 79 Glutathione, glucosinolates, phytoalexins are sulphur containing compounds known for their 80 important defensive role in plants. Glutathione is actively involved in plant-herbivore 81 interactions by regulating both signalling and detoxification reactions (Künstler et al., 2020). 82 In soybean plants, glutathione mediated generation of H₂O₂ leading to reduced nematodes 83 accumulation (Chen et al., 2020). Alkaloids, cyanogenic glycosides, and non-protein acids are 84 the nitrogen-containing compounds that are effective in plant defence mechanisms against 85 86 herbivores. Pyrrolizidine alkaloids (PAs) such as jacobine and erucifoline are also actively involved in plant defence against insect herbivory (Liu et al., 2017). 87

88 Benzoxazinoids

Benzoxazinoids are maize secondary metabolites and originate from indole-3-glycerol 89 phosphate localized in the chloroplasts. They undergo transformation by benzoxazinless (BX) 90 into 2-hydroxy-4,7-dimethoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one (HBOA), which is further hydroxylated 91 92 into 2,4-dihydroxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one (DIBOA) (Niculaes et al., 2018). In some cases, DIBOA can be hydroxylated and methylated into 2,4-dihydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-93 3-one (DIMBOA). DIMBOA undergoes a methylation by ZMBX10, ZMBX11, ZMBX12, and 94 ZMBX14, to form the methyl hydroxamate HDMBOA (Frey et al., 2009; de Bruijn et al., 95 2018). These compounds can be glycosylated by UDP-glucosyltransferases (UGT) into 96 DIMBOA-xGlc or HDMBOA-xGlc which biologically inactivates them, preventing 97 autotoxicity within the producing plant (Frey et al., 2009; de Bruijn et al., 2018). The resulting 98 glucosides (DIMBOA-xGlc and HDMBOA-xGlc) can be stored in the vacuole and released 99 upon tissue disruption, such as insect or herbivore attack (Robert and Mateo, 2022). This 100

- ensures that toxicity is released only when the metabolite is hydrolyzed by glucosidases within
- the herbivore's system. Plant secondary metabolites play key role in plant defences, resilience
- and signalling.
- 104 Benzoxazinoids under drought
- The synthesis of these compounds is often regulated under varying environmental conditions.
- Benzoxazinoids production is altered in maize plants when subjected to drought conditions.
- 107 Under drought stress in seven days old seedlings, maize roots and leaves exhibited production
- of DIMBOA-2Glc, DIMBOA-3Glc, HMBOA-2Glc, HMBOA-3Glc, and HDMBOA-2Glc.
- This effect was consistent across various maize lines (Sutour et al., 2024). BXDs altered
- 110 composition under drought conditions underscores the plant strategy to better adapt to changing
- environmental conditions. The expression of ZMBX12 gene was enhanced under drought stress,
- resulting in the increased production of DIMBOA-Glc (Robert & Mateo, 2022). As specific
- BXDs are modulated in maize plants under drought, this could point towards their potential
- 114 role in plant resilience.
- 115 Role of UDP-glycosyltransferases (UGTs)
- 116 UGTs catalyse the glycosylation of a wide range of compounds including phytohormones and
- secondary metabolites, therefore changing their solubility, stability, and bioactivity (Zhang et
- al., 2022). A critical role is played by UGTs in regulating plant stress responses by shifting
- levels and activities of secondary metabolites. For example, UGT UGT85E1 catalyses the
- 120 glycosylation of abscisic acid, this influences ABA availability during drought stress and
- 121 ultimately affects stomatal closure and water preservation (Gharabli et al., 2023). Despite the
- indicated significance of UGTs, they remain unexplored in production of maize secondary
- metabolites under drought stress (Liu et al., 2021). UGTs characterization in maize plants under
- drought stress can unravel their roles during stress adaptation and pave way for metabolic
- engineering to enhance drought tolerance.

3.2. Plant tolerance

126

- Plants tolerance to herbivory is the ability to withstand or recover from damages caused by the
- herbivores without significantly reducing fitness. This allows the plants to maintain growth,
- 129 reproduction and survival while sustaining damage at the same time. This can be achieved
- through various strategies involving increased photosynthetic rates, mobilization of stored
- resources and compensatory growth. Plants can also exhibit tolerance through reallocation of
- carbon and nitrogen resources or with regenerative capacity involving basal meristems (Strauss
- and Agarwal, 1999). Recent studies conducted on maize identify the role of genotypes,

environmental stress factors and herbivore specificity in conferring tolerance (Tůmová et al., 2018; Fontes-Puebla et al., 2020). Tolerant plants possess to ability to grow rapidly after damage occurrence and can even overcompensate at times. The tolerant plants might become more vulnerable under added layer of drought as environmental stressor. Water limited plant's ability to tolerate herbivory is constrained under limited resources needed for compensatory growth. Plants have been shown to form AMF associations that boost water and nutrient uptake to enhance tolerance under stress conditions (Ahmed et al., 2025). These findings show that tolerance is a context-dependent trait that evolves under environmental pressures. In the evolutionary perspective, growth rate and reproductive allocation are the trade-offs for plant tolerance to herbivory. Plants that are investing heavily in tolerance will consequently have less energy to spend on resistance, seed production and defence signalling. This is evident in the agricultural ecosystems where in pursuit of high yield crops, breeders compromise resistance making tolerance a more susceptible trait (Bergelson & Purrington, 1996).

4. Plant responses to combined drought and herbivory stresses

Plant responses become more complex when drought and herbivory occur simultaneously. Stress hormones ABA and JA are intensified during drought and therefore modify metabolite levels and composition (Kumari et al., 2023). In case of herbivory, drought stress enhances damage by tomato russet mite (TRM) by altering the plants defense responses (Ximénez-Embún et al, 2017). Under drought, TRM population grows faster as key defence pathways such JA gene is downregulated, thus reducing activities of defensive enzymes. In addition, interaction of drought and TRM results in increased levels of free sugars and salicylic acid, resulting in better pest performance (Ximénez-Embún et al, 2017). Plant responses to interaction of drought and insect herbivory can be herbivore species specific, for example drought reduced performance of generalist beet armyworms (BAW) but not that of specialist Colorado potato beetles (CPB) in Solanum dulcamara with differences explained by hormonal signalling (Nguyen et al., 2018). Additionally, findings of field experiments demonstrated that small-mammal herbivory on Artemisia tridentata seedlings in spring significantly increased summer mortality under drought stress reducing survival by up to 60%. These findings highlight that drought can enhance herbivore attack by compromising plant defenses and can eventually lead to pest outbreaks.

5. AMF: Potential plant allies under drought stress (interactions)

5.1. Plant and AMF association

Plants are at the first trophic level of the ecosystem and are actively involved in producing energy for the whole trophic chain. Plants also form mutualistic symbiotic association with the arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi (AMF). AMF are beneficial to plants as they enhance plant access to water and nutrients with the use of extraradical hyphal networks (Smith & Read, 2008). Extensive root-hyphal network can penetrate deep into the soil improving the soil structure (Dias et al., 2018) and mobilize elements synergistically to promote plant growth (Xu et al., 2024). The enhanced ability to absorb nutrients helps plant to tolerate different biotic and abiotic stresses (Qin et al., 2019). AMF has the ability to boost plants resistance to extreme environmental factors that include microplastics, and heavy metals. The ability to cope with biotic factors such as pathogens and insects is also enhanced (Nie et al., 2024)

176 AMF: classification, structure and functional roles

Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi (AMF) belong to the phylum Glomeromycota and forms mutualistic symbiotic association with about 80% of the land plants including agricultural crops (Berruti et., al 2015). The AMF provides the plants with nutrients and water and in return get photosynthetic products (Smith and Read, 2008). The fungal hyphae are thin and can penetrate deeper into the soil pores than roots and therefore have access to nutrients at more soil volumes (Allen, 2011). The nutrient exchange between fungal hyphae and plant roots takes place with the help of specialized structures called arbuscules which develop inside the cortical cells of the roots (Balestrini & Lumini, 2018). The AMF can thus alleviate the nutrient deficiency of the plants (Nouri et al., 2020). The earliest land plant fossils (400 MYA) contained the tree like structures arbuscules highlighting that the AMF spread parallel to the plants colonization of land or even preceded that (Remy et al., 1994). It is also hypothesized that AMF facilitated the colonization of plants on lands as a liverwort belonging to the most ancient extant clade upon association with AMF exhibits significant uptake of photosynthetic carbon, growth, and reproduction (Humphreys et al., 2010).

Development of symbiosis

Arbuscular mycorrhizae development can be characterized into distinctive steps with the first step being the pre-contact stage also known as the pre-symbiotic stage. Mutual recognition involves plant derived Strigolactones (SLs) eliciting fungal branching responses (Akiyama et., al 2005) and diffusible fungal signalling molecules inducing gene expression in plants (Steinkellner et al., 2007). Cutin monomers produced by the plant determine subsequent

197

198

199

200

201

202

203

204

205

206

207

208

209

210

211

212

213

214

215

216

217

218

219

220

221

222

223

224

225

226

227

228

229

230

hyphopodium formation at the root surface (Murray et al., 2013). Fungal hyphopodia emits mechanical and chemical signals leading to the formation of an intracellular structure by the plant, the pre-penetration apparatus (PPA) (Genre et al., 2005). This apparatus facilitates the entry of intracellular fungi into the deeper cell layers. After entering the cortex, hyphae of the fungi progress in the longitudinal direction along the apoplast and eventually initiate the formation of arbuscules in the cortical cells of the roots (Genre et al., 2008).

Chemicals at the interface between AMF and roots

Plant roots release strigolactones (SLs) under conditions of limiting inorganic phosphate. SLs are carotenoid-derived plant hormones and stimulate the branching and elongation of fungal hyphae (Akiyama et al., 2005; Besserer et al., 2006). This extensive branching promotes the chances of encountering of the fungal hyphae with the host. Exposure to SLs increase the fungal mitochondrial metabolism including the organelle division, ATP production and gene expression (Besserer et al., 2008; Lanfranco et al., 2018). AMF release of chitin oligomers was enhanced by the SLs treatment which act as signalling molecule on the plant (Sun et al., 2015). fungal genes required for symbiosis are also induced by the strigolactones (Tsuzuki et al., 2016; Kamel et al., 2017). The critical importance of strigolactones for the formation of symbiosis is clear as plants that fail to biosynthesize or exude SLs exhibit a lower level of colonization whereas arbuscules development is normal (Waters et al., 2017; Lanfranco et al., 2018). Plants modify its defense mechanism to facilitate the controlled penetration of the fungal hyphae into the root cortical cells. To avoid killing of the fungal cells, plant immune responses including the jasmonic and salicylic acid are downregulated (Pozo & Azcón-Aguilar, 2007). In addition to sugars, lipids and sterols are also required by the AMF to sustain their metabolism. This transfer of lipids and sterols from the plants to the fungi is regulated by the terpenoids (Luginbuehl et al., 2017). Under nutrient-deficient conditions, strigolactones are crucial in regulating the early stages of AMF symbiotic association. However, AMF response to strigolactone production can be significantly influenced by drought stress. In leguminous plants, phenolic compounds act as chemoattractants for AMF and enhance plantfungal communication (Lone et al., 2024). The access of AMF to the cortical cells of the root is enhanced by the phenolic compounds through increased root exudation (Lone et al., 2024). On the other hand, certain chemicals alkaloids, isoflavonoids, tannins and saponins can negatively impact colonization of the host plant by the AMF. Alkaloids suppress colonization by disrupting the hyphal growth while saponins and tannins exhibit antifungal properties (Thomspon et al., 2015; Elgharbawy et al., 2020). Secondary metabolites can stimulate antagonistic microbes such as Trichoderma that can compete with the AMF for root space

- 231 (Contreras-Cornejo et al., 2106). Certain secondary metabolites such as phytoalexins also
- create unfavourable conditions for AMF establishment (Morandi et al., 1996).
- 233 Nutrient acquisition
- 234 AMF can play a crucial role in plant growth by acquiring nutrients from adverse environments
- such as arid and low fertility soils. The hyphae from AM fungi absorbs phosphorus, nitrogen,
- potassium, sulphur, calcium, zinc, copper and translocate them from soil into the associated
- roots (Gildon and Tinker, 1983). The immobile nutrients such as phosphorus, zinc and copper,
- 238 determined by the rate of diffusion are reported to have significant improvements because of
- 239 AMF symbiosis. In the absence of adequate amount of nutrients, plants increase their rate of
- absorption at a pace which is more than the rate at which nutrients are being diffused thus
- creating a zone of depletion. Mycorrhizal roots extend beyond this depletion zone to explore
- and absorb nutrients as compared to non-mycorrhizal roots which have less explorative
- capacity (Cornejo et al., 2017).
- 244 Pacquisition
- 245 The role of AMF in acquiring P is reported in all soils globally but particularly with P deficient
- soils (Smith and Read, 2008; Seguel, 2015). Massive quantities of phosphorus as
- polyphosphates are protected and stored by the AMF structures. Phosphorus in polyphosphates
- 248 is transferred from the soil's depletion zone and from non-colonized roots to the colonized
- 249 roots. This P is hydrolysed to inorganic phosphorus before transferring to the plant cell
- 250 (Hijikata et al., 2010). The AMF symbiosis has molecular implications for the plant as it can
- 251 modify the mechanisms related to P uptake and the production of phosphatases (Mitra et al.,
- 252 2023) that have high affinity for the P transporters (Biber et al., 2013). It is assumed that the
- association with AMF facilitates the uptake of phosphorus and mycorrhizal phosphate uptake
- 254 (MPU) pathway is believed to be separate from the normal pathway involving root epidermal
- cells.
- 256 Nacquisition
- 257 The most abundant mineral nutrient required by plants is nitrogen, indicating nitrogen
- 258 fertilization in soil determines the crop productivity. Huge amounts of energy are invested in
- 259 the production and application of nitrogen fertilizers consequentially increasing agricultural
- production costs (Xie et al., 2022). To ensure sustainability, it is therefore essential to increase
- 261 nitrogen efficiency of the plants. AMF preferably acquire NH₄⁺ instead of NO₃⁻ from the soil
- as NO₃ must be reduced to NH₄ for incorporation into organic compounds and this process
- requires energy (Tanaka and Yano, 2005). AMF can degrade organic material such as grass
- leaves and accelerate the nitrogen acquisition by promoting the activity of bacteria in the

rhizosphere (Tanaka and Yano, 2005; Leigh et al., 2009). AMF can also uptake different amino acids such as arginine, glutamine and glycine (Whiteside et al., 2012). The AMF pathway for

the uptake of nitrogen is not clearly understood.

Micronutrient acquisition

268

269

270

271

272

273

274

275

276

277

278

279

280

282

283

284

285

286

287

288

289

290

291

292

293

294

295

296

297

298

Micronutrients play a key role in plant growth, development and overall health. In soil, they are poorly mobile and available in limited quantities to the plants. AMF through their extended hyphae explore large volume of soil and mobilize key micronutrients including zinc, copper, iron and manganese through acidification, chelation and enzymatic solubilization. Bioavailability of zinc is increased by the AMF through secretion of low molecular weight compounds and promoting expression of Zn transporter genes (Zhang et al., 2025). AMF also enhances Fe acquisition through the stimulation of siderophores and a reduction in reductase activity near the root surfaces (Smith and Smith, 2011). Similarly, inoculation of Sorghum with AMF significantly enhanced micronutrients status, the total and bioavailable iron and zinc increased from 36.3% and 35.8% to 40.6% and 40.3%, respectively (Elsafy et al., 2024). Micronutrient acquisition mediated by the AMF supports plant productivity and stress resilience.

281 Factors affecting AMF colonization

The colonization of the plant by the AMF depends on various factors such as soil properties, plant species and genotype, fungal diversity, competition and environmental conditions. Plants rely on the AMF partner for the uptake of phosphorus, therefore its high availability in the soil or excessive use of chemical fertilizers containing phosphorus can limit colonization the colonization process (Treseder, 2004, Smith and Read, 2008). AMF thrive better in neutral to slightly acidic soils as extreme pH conditions of the soil results in reduced colonization (Van Aarle et al., 2002). Seasonal pattern also plays a crucial role in colonization with some species colonizing more in warmer seasons (Ruotsalainen et al., 2002). AMF spores germinate properly in the soils that are loose and well aerated as this allows for the hyphae to extend in broader regions (Ghorui et al., 2025). Plant species are also crucial in the onset of this association as different plant species have different compatibilities with AMF. Legume plants have higher rates of colonization due to their abilities to fix nitrogen, while members of the family Brassicaceae do not form this association (Maherali and Klironomos, 2007, Brundrett, 2009). Species composition of the AMF and the competition that exist between them can also impact the rates of colonization and eventual benefit to the plants (Bever at., 2001). A wide range of factors can affect AMF colonization; it is therefore crucial to understand specific molecules that lay the foundation for communication between plant and AMF.

Effect of drought on AMF colonization

AMF are considered beneficial to plants under drought stress, but drought can also limit the colonization efficiency due to reduced allocation of photosynthate from the host plant as functioning of the fungi depends on the carbon dependent growth (Augé, 2001; Jayne & Quigley, 2014). Drought induces changes in the soil structure and community composition, this can affect the viability of the fungal propagules and competitive dynamics (Company et al., 2010). AMF colonization increases under moderate drought as plant look to for support while extreme drought on the other hand can completely break down this association, this reflects that the mutualism between plant and amf is context dependent driven by environmental severity and host genotype (Ruiz-Lozano et al., 2016). Under drought stress, AMF colonization can be disrupted because of altered root exudation and modified signalling pathways. The question how root exuded metabolites including the secondary metabolites are shifted under drought changes and how does that impact colonization efficiency remains unanswered. Additionally, the timing of drought induction is an area that is not well understood as most studies induce drought along with inoculum induction.

5.2. AMF and drought

Drought is the most devastating environmental stress that strongly reduces soil biota and can restrict plant growth and yield. Drought affects the plant-microbe interactions both individually and at different levels (Bhattacharyya et al., 2021). The AMF enhances plant's ability to acquire nutrients particularly phosphorus, which is scarce under drought stress and can therefore support plant growth and metabolism (Smith and Smith, 2011). By the modulation of physiological and biochemical responses such as enhanced antioxidant enzyme activities, osmotic adjustment and regulation of stress-responsive hormones like abscisic acid, AMF can contribute to alleviating drought stress (Fitter, 2013; Porcel et al., 2016). AMF can alter the plant secondary metabolism potentially producing defensive compounds that can mitigate the oxidative stress produced because of drought (Ruiz-Lozano et al., 2012). The multifaceted benefits provide by the AMF makes it a critical component of agricultural practices to improve crop performance in environments affected by drought (Miransari. 2010).

5.3. AMF and herbivory

Insect herbivores can substantially damage plants leading to lower yields and altered plant metabolism. AMF can remarkably enhance the plant resistance to above ground feeding by the herbivores. This involves utilizing a wide range of mechanisms from plant defence priming, altered nutrient allocation and secondary metabolism. Upon association with the plant roots,

AMF can increase nutrient uptake particularly phosphorus, which is responsible for enhancing plant vigor and resilience to herbivore damage. AMF also induces systemic changes in the plants such as production of compounds like phenolics, alkaloids ad terpenes which have defence related functions. In potato plants, inoculation with AMF enhanced the levels of phenolics and glycoalkaloids, such as α -solanine and α -chaconine, in leaves. This resulted in reduced performance of above-ground herbivore of *Phthorimaea operculella*. Similarly, the association of strawberry plants with the AMF *Rhizophagus irregularis* decreased herbivore performance of *Spodoptera littoralis* Boisduval (Roger et al., 2013). The role of AMF in mediating above-ground plant defenses is highlighted through different studies but how this association will work under drought stress needs to be properly addressed.

5.4. AMF, drought and herbivory

Drought stress can directly affect herbivore performance and had indirect effects by altering plants nutrients (McKenzie et al., 2013). AMF can modulate nutrient allocation, secondary metabolism and gene regulation therefore altering plant quality for the insect herbivores (Pozo & Azcón-Aguilar, 2007; Bennett et al., 2009). AMF colonization in certain cases can reduce herbivore performance or feeding by enhancing plant resilience through jasmonic acid mediated defenses (Jung et al., 2012). In contrast, AMF can increase nitrogen and phosphorus in the plant tissues making them preferable for generalist herbivore feeding (Gange & West, 1994). The impact and magnitude of effect of AMF on herbivore feeding depends on the host plant, fungal species and the herbivore feeding highlighting a complex interplay between nutrient supply and defense signalling (Kempel et al., 2010). Drought weakens plant defences against herbivore feeding, how this will shape under association with AMF remains to be properly explored.

6. Thesis outline:

6.1. Overall aim of the thesis

This thesis aims to elucidate the interactions between arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi (AMF) and drought on maize secondary metabolism and whether these metabolic modulations can affect the performance of the larvae, *Spodoptera exigua*. Another vital component of this work is to explore the role of benzoxazinoids in forming association with the AMF and the effect of kinetic drought on the AMF symbiotic efficiency. The study also illustrates the function and enzymatic activity of the UDP-glucosyltransferases (UGTs), Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) involved in the production of double hexoses

benzoxazinoid in maize plants under drought stress. All together, these findings will advance our understanding how stresses along with symbiotic associations can shape plant chemical defences and ecological outcomes.

6.2. Model system

Climatic conditions

365

366

367

368

369

370

371

372

373

374

375

376

377

378

379

380

388

391

392

- The Swiss Central Plateau (German: Schweizer Mittelland; French: plateau suisse; Italian: altopiano svizzero) is located between the Swiss Alps and the Jura Mountains and represents one of the three main landscapes in Switzerland. The Swiss Central Plateau is partly flat but mostly hilly and covers almost 30% of the surface area of Switzerland. It is located within a transition zone between the humid oceanic climate and the continental temperate climate making proving it with a special climatic condition (The National Centre for Climate Services NCCS, CH-8058 Zurich, Switzerland). In addition to being centre of economy and transportation, Swiss central plateau is also the most densely populated area by far. There is an important implication associated to do research on drought in Swiss Central Plateau as climate change is predicted to decrease precipitation leading to severe drought events. This will intensify during the summer period in the agricultural ecosystems.
- 381 Representative Concentration Pathway (RCP) scenarios
- 382 To stimulate future climate conditions, the current study incorporates two Representative
- Concentration Pathway (RCP) scenarios, RCP 8.5 and RCP 2.6 to establish drought conditions.
- RCP 8.5 represents a trajectory with high greenhouse gas emission leading to a severe warming
- and increased drought frequency and intensity. RCP 2.6 projects limited warming by the year
- 386 2100 given the emissions are reduced (IPCC, 2023).

387 Maize (Zea mays)

389 Maize (Zea mays) was chosen for the current model system study owing to its global

390 agricultural importance as a staple crop and its well-characterized physiological and

biochemical responses to abiotic and biotic stressors. Maize yield and quality is limited

- worldwide due to high susceptibility to drought stress (Casali et al., 2018; Kumar et al., 2024).
- 393 Moreover, maize produces a diverse suite of specialized metabolites, such as benzoxazinoids,
- 394 which are known to play crucial roles in defense against insect herbivores (Robert and Mateo,
- 395 2022). Maize is an ideal system to investigate the interactive effects of drought, arbuscular
- mycorrhizal fungi (AMF), and insect herbivory on plant secondary metabolism and defense.

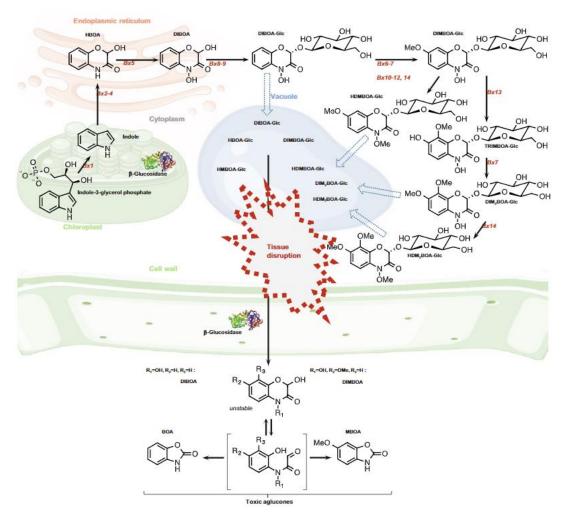


Figure 2. Known pathways involved in benzoxazinoid biosynthesis (Reproduced from Robert and Mateo, 2022. *Chimia*, Licensed under CC BY 4.0).

Arbuscular Mycorrhizal Fungi Species: Rhizophagus irregularis

The AMF species *Rhizophagus irregularis* was selected for its symbiotic relationship with maize and widespread distribution. *R. irregularis* exhibited the ability to improve host plant nutrient uptake and tolerance to biotic and abiotic stresses. *R. irregularis* potentially mitigates drought stress through enhanced water and phosphorus acquisition facilitated by the extensive hyphal networks (Fresno et al., 2023; Anandakumar et al., 2025). Additionally, plant secondary metabolism and defence pathways are modulated by the AMF, and impact plant-herbivore interactions (Jung et al., 2012). These features make *R. irregularis* well-suited to be used in this study where biotic and abiotic stresses are applied together.

Herbivore Species: Spodoptera exigua

Spodoptera exigua, also known as the beet armyworm, is a polyphagous lepidopteran herbivore and a common maize pest worldwide (Rabelo et al., 2022). Life cycle and feeding behaviour of *S. exigua* is well-characterized making it an excellent model for studying plant-insect

DIMBOA-Glc under drought stress.

425

412 interactions under stress conditions. S. exigua larvae can cause significant yield loss by feeding on maize leaves. Studying the performance of S. exigua under drought and AMF treatments 413 allows us to assess how these factors influence herbivore resistance mediated by plant 414 secondary metabolites. 415 6.3. Individual aims: 416 In the first chapter, we investigated interactive effect of drought and arbuscular mycorrhizal 417 fungi (AMF) on benzoxazinoids modulation and its consequences for the herbivore 418 performance by Spodoptera exigua larvae. 419 In the second chapter, we investigated the role of benzoxazinoids in forming symbiotic 420 association with the AMF, through MBOA complementation of bx1 mutant plants. We also 421 investigated the impact of kinetic drought on the colonization efficiency 422 In the third chapter, we investigated the UDP-glucosyltransferases (UGTs) in the families 423 UGT79, UGT91, and UGT94 that are responsible for the production of DIMBOA-2Glc from 424

426 REFERENCES

- 427 Ahmad, Z., Waraich, E. A., Akhtar, S., Anjum, S., Ahmad, T., Mahboob, W., Bin Abdul Hafeez, O.,
- Tapera, T., Labuschagne, M., & Rizwan, M. (2018). Physiological responses of wheat to drought
- stress and its mitigation approaches. Acta Physiologiae Plantarum, 40, Article 80.
- 430 https://doi.org/10.1007/s11738-018-2611-1
- 431 Ahmed, N., Li, J., Li, Y., Deng, L., Deng, L., Chachar, M., Chachar, Z., Chachar, S., Hayat, F., Raza,
- A., Umrani, J. H., Gong, L., & Tu, P. (2025). Symbiotic synergy: How arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi
- enhance nutrient uptake, stress tolerance, and soil health through molecular mechanisms and
- hormonal regulation. *IMA Fungus*, 16, e144989. https://doi.org/10.3897/imafungus.16.144989
- Akiyama, K., Matsuzaki, K., & Hayashi, H. (2005). Plant sesquiterpenes induce hyphal branching in
- arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi. *Nature*, 435, 824–827. https://doi.org/10.1038/nature03608
- 437 Alami, M. M., Guo, S., Mei, Z., Yang, G., & Wang, X. (2024). Environmental factors on secondary
- metabolism in medicinal plants: Exploring accelerating factors. *Medicinal Plant Biology*, 3, e016.
- 439 <u>https://doi.org/10.48130/mpb-0024-0016</u>
- Allen, M. F. (2011). Linking water and nutrients through the vadose zone: a fungal interface between
- the soil and plant systems. *Journal of Arid Land*, 3 (3), 155-163.
- Anandakumar, S., Kalaiselvi, T., & Sivakumar, U. (2025). Physio-biochemical response of mycorrhizal
- and non-mycorrhizal blackgram (Vigna mungo L.) plants to varying populations of herbivorous
- insect infestation (Spodoptera litura). International Journal of Tropical Insect Science, 45, 795–810.
- 445 https://doi.org/10.1007/s42690-025-01471-1
- Aslam, M., Waseem, M., Jakada, B. H., Okal, E. J., Lei, Z., Saqib, H. S. A., Yuan, W., Xu, W., & Zhang,
- Q. (2022). Mechanisms of abscisic acid-mediated drought stress responses in plants. *International*
- Journal of Molecular Sciences, 23(3), 1084. https://doi.org/10.3390/ijms23031084
- 449 Augé, R. M. (2001). Water relations, drought and vesicular-arbuscular mycorrhizal symbiosis.
- 450 *Mycorrhiza*, 11, 3–42. https://doi.org/10.1007/s005720100097
- 451 Balestrini, R., & Lumini, E. (2018). Focus on mycorrhizal symbioses. Applied Soil Ecology, 123, 299-
- 452 304. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.apsoil.2017.09.011
- 453 Begum, N., Qin, C., Ahanger, M. A., Raza, S., Khan, M. I., Ashraf, M., Ahmed, N., & Zhang, L. (2019).
- Role of arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi in plant growth regulation: Implications in abiotic stress
- 455 tolerance. Frontiers in Plant Science, 10, 1068. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2019.01068
- Bennett, A.E., Alers-Garcia, J., & Bever, J.D. (2009). Three-way interactions among mutualistic
- 457 mycorrhizal fungi, plants, and plant enemies: hypotheses and synthesis. The American Naturalist,
- 458 174(4), 292–303.
- Bergelson, J., & Purrington, C. B. (1996). Surveying patterns in the cost of resistance in plants. The
- 460 American Naturalist, 148(3), 536–558. https://doi.org/10.1086/285938

- Besserer, A., Becard, G., Roux, C., Jauneau, A., & Sejalon-Delmas, N. (2008). GR24, a synthetic
- analogue of strigolactones, stimulates mitosis and growth of the arbuscular mycorrhizal fungus
- Gigaspora rosea by boosting its energetic metabolism. Plant Physiology, 148(1), 402–413.
- 464 <u>https://doi.org/10.1104/pp.108.123166</u>
- Besserer, A., Puech-Pages, V., Kiefer, P., Gomez-Roldan, V., Jauneau, A., Roy, S., Portais, J. C., Roux,
- 466 C., Becard, G., & Sejalon-Delmas, N. (2006). Strigolactones stimulate arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi
- 467 by activating mitochondria. *PLoS Biology*, 4(7), e1239–e1244.
- 468 <u>https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pbio.0040123</u>
- Bever, J. D., Schultz, P. A., Pringle, A., & Morton, J. B. (2001). Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi: More
- diverse than meets the eye, and the ecological tale of why. Bioscience, 51(11), 923-931.
- Bhattacharyya, A., Pablo, C. H. D., Mavrodi, O. V., Weller, D. M., Thomashow, L. S., & Mavrodi, D.
- V. (2021). Rhizosphere plant-microbe interactions under water stress. In Advances in Applied
- 473 *Microbiology* (Vol. 115, pp. 65–113). Elsevier. https://doi.org/10.1016/bs.aambs.2021.03.003
- Biber, J., Hernando, N., & Forster, I. (2013). Phosphate transporters and their function. *Annual Review*
- 475 *of Physiology, 75*, 535–550. <u>https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-physiol-030212-183748</u>
- Bistgani, Z., Siadat, S. A., Bakhshandeh, A., Ghasemi Pirbalouti, A., & Hashemi, M. (2017). Interactive
- effects of drought stress and chitosan application on physiological characteristics and essential oil
- 478 yield of Thymus daenensis Celak. The Crop Journal, 5(5), 407-415.
- 479 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cj.2017.04.005
- Bont, Z., Züst, T., Arce, C. C. M., Huber, M., & Erb, M. (2024). Heritable variation in root secondary
- metabolites is associated with recent climate. Journal of Ecology. https://doi.org/10.1111/1365-
- 482 2745.13441
- Brundrett, M. C. (2009). Mycorrhizal associations and other means of nutrition of vascular plants:
- 484 understanding the global diversity of host plants by resolving conflicting information and developing
- reliable means of diagnosis. Plant and Soil, 320(1-2), 37–77.
- Bulgarelli, D., Schlaeppi, K., Spaepen, S., Ver Loren van Themaat, E., & Schulze-Lefert, P. (2013).
- Structure and functions of the bacterial microbiota of plants. Annual Review of Plant Biology, 64,
- 488 807–838. <u>https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-arplant-050312-120106</u>
- Buragohain, K., Tamuly, D., Sonowal, S., & Nath, R. (2024). Impact of drought stress on plant growth
- and its management using plant growth promoting rhizobacteria. *Indian Journal of Microbiology*,
- 491 *64*(1), 287–303. <u>https://doi.org/10.1007/s12088-024-01201-0</u>
- 492 Casali, L., Rubio, G., & Herrera, J. M. (2018). Drought and temperature limit tropical and temperate
- maize hybrids differently in a subtropical region. Agronomy for Sustainable Development, 38(49).
- 494 https://doi.org/10.1007/s13593-018-0516-4
- Chen, X.; Li, S.; Zhao, X.; Zhu, X.; Wang, Y.; Xuan, Y.; Liu, X.; Fan, H.; Chen, L.; Duan, Y. Modulation
- of (Homo)glutathione metabolism and H₂O₂ accumulation during soybean cyst nematode infections
- in susceptible and resistant soybean cultivars. *Int. J. Mol. Sci.* **2020**, *21*, 388.

- 498 Compant, S., van der Heijden, M.G., & Sessitsch, A. (2010). Climate change effects on beneficial plant-
- 499 *microorganism interactions*. FEMS Microbiology Ecology, 73(2), 197–214.
- 500 Contreras-Cornejo, H. A., Macías-Rodríguez, L., del-Val, E., & Larsen, J. (2016). Ecological functions
- of *Trichoderma* spp. and their secondary metabolites in the rhizosphere: Interactions with plants.
- FEMS Microbiology Ecology, 92(4), fiw036. https://doi.org/10.1093/femsec/fiw036
- 503 Cornejo, P., Seguel, A., Aguilera, P., Meier, S., Larsen, J., & Borie, F. (2017). Arbuscular mycorrhizal
- fungi improve tolerance of agricultural plants to cope abiotic stress conditions. In D. P. Singh, H. B.
- Singh, & R. Prabha (Eds.), *Plant-Microbe Interactions in Agro-Ecological Perspectives* (pp. 55–80).
- 506 Springer. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-981-10-6593-4_3
- de Bruijn, W. J. C., Gruppen, H., & Vincken, J.-P. (2018). Structure and biosynthesis of benzoxazinoids:
- Plant defence metabolites with potential as antimicrobial scaffolds. *Phytochemistry*, 155, 233–243.
- 509 <u>https://doi.org/10.1016/j.phytochem.2018.06.016</u>
- 510 Dias, T., Correia, P., Carvalho, L., Melo, J., de Varennes, A., & Cruz, C. (2018). Arbuscular mycorrhizal
- fungal species differ in their capacity to overrule the soil's legacy from maize monocropping.
- 512 Applied Soil Ecology, 125, 177–183. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.apsoil.2017.12.021
- 513 Dixon, R. A., & Dickinson, A. J. (2024). A century of studying plant secondary metabolism—From
- 514 "what?" to "where, how, and why?". *Plant Physiology*, 195(1), 48–66.
- 515 <u>https://doi.org/10.1093/plphys/kiad596</u>
- Elgharbawy, A. A., Samsudin, N., Benbelgacem, F. F., Hashim, Y. Z. H. Y., Salleh, H. M., & Santhanam,
- J. (2020). Phytochemicals with antifungal properties: Cure from nature. Malaysian Journal of
- 518 *Microbiology*, *16*(4).
- Elsafy, M., Sir Elkhatim, K. A., Tia, N. A. J., Hamid, M. G., Rahmatov, M., Joergensen, R. G., Hassan,
- A. B., & Abdelhalim, T. S. (2024). Arbuscular mycorrhiza fungi (AMF) mediated biofortification of
- 521 micronutrients, protein characteristics
- 522 Erb, M., & Kliebenstein, D. J. (2020). Plant secondary metabolites as defenses, regulators, and primary
- metabolites: The blurred functional trichotomy. Plant Physiology, 184(1), 39–52.
- 524 <u>https://doi.org/10.1104/pp.20.00433</u>
- Fitter, A. H. (2013). Characteristics and functions of root systems. In: *Plant Roots: The Hidden Half*
- 526 (pp. 1–24). CRC Press.
- Fontes-Puebla, A. A., & Bernal, J. S. (2020). Resistance and tolerance to root herbivory in maize were
- mediated by domestication, spread, and breeding. Frontiers in Plant Science, 11, 223.
- 529 https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2020.00223
- Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations. (2025, March). Crop prospects and food
- 531 *situation* (GIEWS–FAO). Rome: FAO.
- https://openknowledge.fao.org/handle/20.500.14283/cd4597en

- Fresno, D. H., Solé-Corbatón, H., & Munné-Bosch, S. (2023). Water stress protection by the arbuscular
- mycorrhizal fungus *Rhizoglomus irregulare* involves physiological and hormonal responses in an
- organ-specific manner. *Physiologia Plantarum*, 175(1), e13854. https://doi.org/10.1111/ppl.13854
- 536 Frey, M., Schullehner, K., Dick, R., Fiesselmann, A., & Gierl, A. (2009). Benzoxazinoid biosynthesis,
- a model for evolution of secondary metabolic pathways in plants. *Phytochemistry*, 70(15–16), 1645–
- 538 1651. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.phytochem.2009.07.017
- 539 Gange, A.C., & West, H.M. (1994). Interactions between arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi and foliar-
- feeding insects in plant communities. In Mycorrhiza (pp. 131–140). Springer
- Gantner, M., Najda, A., & Piesik, D. (2019). Effect of phenolic acid content on acceptance of hazel
- 542 cultivars by filbert aphid. Plant Protection Science, 55(2), 116-122.
- 543 https://doi.org/10.17221/150/2017-PPS
- Gantner, M.; Najda, A.; Piesik, D. Effect of phenolic acid content on acceptance of hazel cultivars by
- 545 filbert aphid. *Plant Prot. Sci.* **2019**, *55*, 116–122.
- Gargallo-Garriga, A., Sardans, J., Pérez-Trujillo, M., Rivas-Ubach, A., Oravec, M., Urban, O., Jentsch,
- A., Kreyling, J., & Peñuelas, J. (2015). Warming differentially influences the effects of drought on
- stoichiometry and metabolomics in shoots and roots. New Phytologist, 207(4), 1135-1148.
- 549 <u>https://doi.org/10.1111/nph.13377</u>
- 550 Genre, A., & Bonfante, P. (2011). Signalling and the re-structuring of plant cell architecture in AM
- symbiosis. In F. Martin (Ed.), Signaling and Communication in Plant Symbiosis (pp. 51–71).
- 552 Springer. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-642-20966-6 4
- 553 Genre, A., Chabaud, M., Faccio, A., Barker, D. G., & Bonfante, P. (2008). Prepenetration apparatus
- assembly precedes and predicts the colonization patterns of arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi within the
- root cortex of both *Medicago truncatula* and *Daucus carota*. The Plant Cell, 20(5), 1407–1420.
- 556 <u>https://doi.org/10.1105/tpc.108.059014</u>
- 557 Gharabli, H., Della Gala, V., & Welner, D. H. (2023). The function of UDP-glycosyltransferases in
- plants and their possible use in crop protection. Biotechnology Advances, 67, 108182.
- https://doi.org/10.1016/j.biotechadv.2023.108182
- 560 Ghorui, M., Chowdhury, S., & Burla, S. (2025). Recent advances in the commercial formulation of
- arbuscular mycorrhizal inoculants. Frontiers in Industrial Microbiology, 3, Article 1553472.
- 562 https://doi.org/10.3389/finmi.2025.1553472
- 563 Gildon, A., & Tinker, P. B. (1983). Interactions of vesicular-arbuscular mycorrhizal infections and heavy
- metals in plants: II. The effects of infection on uptake of copper. New Phytologist, 95(2), 247–261.
- https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1469-8137.1983.tb03492.x
- Hijikata, N., Murase, M., Tani, C., Ohtomo, R., Osaki, M., & Ezawa, T. (2010). Polyphosphate has a
- central role in the rapid and massive accumulation of phosphorus in extraradical mycelium of an
- arbuscular mycorrhizal fungus. The New Phytologist, 186(2), 285–289.
- 569 <u>https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1469-8137.2010.03164.x</u>

- Hu, L., Robert, C. A. M., Cadot, S., Zhang, X., Ye, M., Li, B., Manzo, D., Chervet, N., Steinger, T., van
- der Heijden, M. G. A., Schlaeppi, K., & Erb, M. (2018). Root exudate metabolites drive plant-soil
- feedbacks on growth and defense by shaping the rhizosphere microbiota. *Nature Communications*,
- 573 9, 2738. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-018-05122-7
- Humphreys, C. P., Franks, P. J., Rees, M., Bidartondo, M. I., Leake, J. R., & Beerling, D. J. (2010).
- Mutualistic mycorrhiza-like symbiosis in the most ancient group of land plants. Nature
- 576 Communications, 1, Article 103. https://doi.org/10.1038/ncomms1105
- 577 IPCC. (2023). Climate Change 2023: Synthesis Report. Contribution of Working Groups I, II and III to
- 578 the Sixth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change [Core Writing Team,
- H. Lee & J. Romero (Eds.)]. Geneva, Switzerland: IPCC. https://doi.org/10.59327/IPCC/AR6-
- 580 9789291691647
- Jayne, B., & Quigley, M. (2014). Influence of arbuscular mycorrhiza on growth and reproductive
- response of plants under water deficit: A meta-analysis. Mycorrhiza, 24(2), 109–119.
- 583 <u>https://doi.org/10.1007/s00572-013-0524-0</u>
- Jung, S. C., Martinez-Medina, A., Lopez-Raez, J. A., & Pozo, M. J. (2012). Mycorrhiza-induced
- resistance and priming of plant defenses. Journal of Chemical Ecology, 38(6), 651-664.
- 586 <u>https://doi.org/10.1007/s10886-012-0134-6</u>
- Kempel, A., Schmidt, A.K., Brandl, R., & Schädler, M. (2010). Support from the underground: induced
- *plant resistance depends on arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi.* Functional Ecology, 24(2), 293–300.
- Kumar, B., Pal, M., Yadava, P., Kumar, K., Langyan, S., Jha, A. K., & Singh, I. (2024). Physiological
- and biochemical effects of 24-epibrassinolide on drought stress adaptation in maize (Zea mays L.).
- Plant Biology. Advance online publication. https://doi.org/10.1002/plb3.544
- Kumari, A., Ahlawat, P., Kiran, Rani, B., Goyal, A., Pooja, Pazhany, A. S., Kumar, A., Devi, S., Kumari,
- N., Madaan, S., & Jattan, M. (2023). An overview of phytohormones mediated drought and salinity
- tolerance in plants. In Salinity and drought tolerance in plants (pp. 387-417). Springer.
- 595 https://doi.org/10.1007/978-981-99-4490-5 17
- Künstler, A., Gullner, G., Ádám, A. L., Nagy, J. K., & Király, L. (2020). The versatile roles of sulfur-
- containing biomolecules in plant defense—A road to disease resistance. Plants, 9(12), 1705.
- 598 https://doi.org/10.3390/plants9121705
- Lanfranco L, Fiorilli V, Venice F, Bonfante P. 2018. Strigolactones cross the kingdoms: plants, fungi,
- and bacteria in the arbuscular mycorrhizal symbiosis. Journal of Experimental Botany 69: 2175-
- 601 2188.
- 602 Lanfranco, L., Fiorilli, V. and Gutjahr, C. (2018), Partner communication and role of nutrients in the
- arbuscular mycorrhizal symbiosis. New Phytol, 220: 1031-1046. https://doi.org/10.1111/nph.15230
- 604 Leigh, J., Fitter, A. H., & Hodge, A. (2011). Growth and symbiotic effectiveness of an arbuscular
- mycorrhizal fungus in organic matter in competition with soil bacteria. FEMS Microbiology
- 606 Ecology, 76(3), 428–438. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1574-6941.2011.01066.x

- Liu, C., Duan, N., Chen, X., Li, H., Zhao, X., Duo, P., Wang, J., & Li, Q. (2022). Metabolic Pathways
- Involved in the Drought Stress Response of *Nitraria tangutorum* as Revealed by Transcriptome
- Analysis. Forests, 13(4), 509. https://doi.org/10.3390/f13040509
- 610 Liu, X., Vrieling, K., & Klinkhamer, P. G. L. (2017). Interactions between plant metabolites affect
- herbivores: A study with pyrrolizidine alkaloids and chlorogenic acid. Frontiers in Plant Science, 8,
- 612 903. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2017.00903
- Lone, R., Mushtaq, G., Hassan, N., Malla, N. A., Rohella, G. K., & Khan, S. (2024). Role of phenolics
- 614 in establishing mycorrhizal association in plants for management of biotic stress. In *Plant phenolics*
- 615 in biotic stress management (pp. 35–74). Springer. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-981-99-4652-7-3
- 616 Luginbuehl, L. H., Menard, G. N., Kurup, S., Van Erp, H., Radhakrishnan, G. V., Breakspear, A.,
- Oldroyd, G. E. D., & Eastmond, P. J. (2017). Fatty acids in arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi are
- 618 synthesized by the host plant. Science, 356(6343), 1175–1178.
- 619 <u>https://doi.org/10.1126/science.aan0081</u>
- Maherali, H., & Klironomos, J. N. (2007). Influence of phylogeny on fungal community assembly and
- 621 ecosystem functioning. Science, 316(5832), 1746–1748.
- McKenzie, S. W., Hentley, W. T., Hails, R. S., Jones, T. H., Vanbergen, A. J., & Johnson, S. N. (2013).
- Global climate change and above-belowground insect herbivore interactions. Frontiers in Plant
- 624 *Science*, 4, Article 412. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2013.00412
- Miransari, Mohammad. (2010). Contribution of arbuscular mycorrhizal symbiosis to plant growth under
- different types of soil stress. Plant biology (Stuttgart, Germany). 12. 563-9. 10.1111/j.1438-
- 627 8677.2009.00308.x.
- 628 Mithöfer, A., & Boland, W. (2012). Plant defense against herbivores: Chemical aspects. *Annual Review*
- 629 of Plant Biology, 63, 431–450. https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-arplant-042110-103854
- 630 Mitra, D., Dehghan Nayeri, F., Sansinenea, E., Ortiz, A., Bhatta, B. B., Adeyemi, N. O., Janeeshma, E.,
- Al-Ani, L. K. T., Sharma, S. B., Boutaj, H., Priyadarshini, A., Chakroborty, D., Senapati, A., Sierra,
- G. B. E., Chidambaranathan, P., Mohapatra, P. K. D., & Panneerselvam, P. (2023). Unraveling
- arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi interaction in rice for plant growth development and enhancing
- phosphorus use efficiency through recent development of regulatory genes. Journal of Plant
- 635 *Nutrition, 46*(13), 3184–3220. https://doi.org/10.1080/01904167.2023.2191638
- Morandi, D. (1996). Occurrence of phytoalexins and phenolic compounds in endomycorrhizal
- interactions, and their potential role in biological control. *Plant and Soil*, 185(2), 241–251.
- https://doi.org/10.1007/BF00011215
- Murray, J. D., Cousins, D. R., Jackson, K. J., & Liu, C. (2013). Signaling at the root surface: The role
- of cutin monomers in mycorrhization. *Molecular Plant*, 6(5), 1381–1383.
- 641 https://doi.org/10.1093/mp/sst103

- National Centre for Climate Services (NCCS). (n.d.). About the NCCS. Federal Office for Meteorology
- and Climatology (MeteoSwiss). Retrieved June 2025, from
- https://www.nccs.admin.ch/nccs/en/home/the-nccs/about-the-nccs.html
- Nguyen, D., Poeschl, Y., Lortzing, T., Hoogveld, R., Gogol-Döring, A., Cristescu, S. M., Steppuhn, A.,
- Mariani, C., Rieu, I., & van Dam, N. M. (2018). Interactive responses of Solanum dulcamara to
- drought and insect feeding are herbivore species-specific. *International Journal of Molecular*
- 648 Sciences, 19(12), 3845. https://doi.org/10.3390/ijms19123845
- Niculaes, C., Abramov, A., Hannemann, L., & Frey, M. (2018). Plant protection by benzoxazinoids—
- Recent insights into biosynthesis and function. Agronomy, 8(8), 143.
- 651 <u>https://doi.org/10.3390/agronomy8080143</u>
- Nie, W., He, Q., Guo, H., Zhang, W., Ma, L., Li, J., & Wen, D. (2024). Arbuscular Mycorrhizal Fungi:
- Boosting Crop Resilience to Environmental Stresses. Microorganisms, 12(12), 2448.
- https://doi.org/10.3390/microorganisms12122448
- Nouri, E., Matinizadeh, M., Moshki, A., Zolfaghari, A., Rajaei, S., & Janoušková, M. (2020).
- Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi benefit drought-stressed Salsola laricina. Plant Ecology, 221, 683-
- 657 694. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11258-020-01024-6
- Per, T. S., Khan, N. A., Reddy, P. S., Masood, A., Hasanuzzaman, M., Khan, M. I. R., & Anjum, N. A.
- 659 (2017). Approaches in modulating proline metabolism in plants for salt and drought stress tolerance:
- Phytohormones, mineral nutrients and transgenics. Plant Physiology and Biochemistry, 115, 126–
- 661 140. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.plaphy.2017.03.018
- Porcel, R., Aroca, R., Ruiz-Lozano, J. M. (2016). Salinity stress alleviation using arbuscular
- mycorrhizal fungi. Frontiers in Plant Science, 7, 1405.
- 664 Pozo, M. J., & Azcón-Aguilar, C. (2007). Unraveling mycorrhiza-induced resistance. *Trends in Plant*
- Science, 12(6), 251–254. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.tplants.2007.04.002
- 666 Qin, M., Zhang, Q., Pan, J., Jiang, S., Liu, Y., Bahadur, A., Peng, Z., Yang, Y., & Feng, H. (2019). Effect
- of arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi on soil enzyme activity is coupled with increased plant biomass.
- European Journal of Soil Science, 70(4), 834–843. https://doi.org/10.1111/ejss.12815
- Rabelo, M. M., Santos, I. B., & Paula-Moraes, S. V. (2022). Spodoptera exigua (Hubner) (Lepidoptera:
- Noctuidae) Fitness and Resistance Stability to Diamide and Pyrethroid Insecticides in the United
- 671 States. *Insects*, 13(4), 365. https://doi.org/10.3390/insects13040365
- Raza, A., Anas, M., Bhardwaj, S., Mir, R. A., Charagh, S., Elahi, M., Zhang, X., Mir, R. R., Weckwerth,
- W., Fernie, A. R., Siddique, K. H. M., Hu, Z., & Varshney, R. K. (2025). Harnessing metabolomics
- for enhanced crop drought tolerance. The Crop Journal, 13(2), 311-327.
- https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cj.2025.01.008
- Remy, W., Taylor, T. N., Hass, H., & Kerp, H. (1994). Four hundred-million-year-old vesicular
- arbuscular mycorrhizae. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences, 91(25), 11841–11843.
- 678 <u>https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.91.25.11841</u>

- Robert, C. A. M., & Mateo, P. (2022). The chemical ecology of benzoxazinoids. Chimia, 76(11), 928–
- 934. https://doi.org/10.2533/chimia.2022.928
- Ruiz-Lozano, J.M., Aroca, R., Zamarreño, Á.M., et al. (2016). Arbuscular mycorrhizal symbiosis
- induces systemic responses in drought-stressed plants by regulating the hormonal balance and
- 683 antioxidant systems. Frontiers in Plant Science, 7, 1090.
- Ruiz-Lozano, Juan & Porcel, Rosa & Bárzana, Gloria & Azcón, Rosario & Aroca, Ricardo. (2012).
- Contribution of Arbuscular Mycorrhizal Symbiosis to Plant Drought Tolerance: State of the Art.
- 686 10.1007/978-3-642-32653-0 13.
- Ruotsalainen AL, Väre H, Vestberg M. Seasonality of root fungal colonization in low-alpine herbs.
- 688 Mycorrhiza. 2002 Feb;12(1):29-36. doi: 10.1007/s00572-001-0145-6. PMID: 11968944.
- 689 Seguel, A., Barea, J. M., Cornejo, P., & Borie, F. (2015). Role of arbuscular mycorrhizal symbiosis in
- phosphorus-uptake efficiency and aluminium tolerance in barley growing in acid soils. Crop and
- 691 *Pasture Science*, 66(7), 696–705. https://doi.org/10.1071/CP14305
- 692 Singh, V., Gupta, K., Singh, S., Jain, M., & Garg, R. (2023). Unravelling the molecular mechanism
- 693 underlying drought stress response in chickpea via integrated multi-omics analysis. Frontiers in
- 694 *Plant Science*, 14, 1156606. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2023.1156606
- 695 Smith, S. E., & Smith, F. A. (2011). Roles of arbuscular mycorrhizas in plant nutrition and growth: New
- paradigms from cellular to ecosystem scales. Annual Review of Plant Biology, 62, 227-250.
- 697 <u>https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-arplant-042110-103846</u>
- 698 Smith, S.E., & Read, D.J. (2008). Mycorrhizal Symbiosis, 3rd Ed. Academic Press.
- 699 soil. Plant Soil 1991, 136, 41–48.
- 700 Steinkellner, S., Lendzemo, V., Langer, I., Schweiger, P., Khaosaad, T., Toussaint, J.-P., & Vierheilig,
- 701 H. (2007). Flavonoids and Strigolactones in Root Exudates as Signals in Symbiotic and Pathogenic
- 702 Plant-Fungus Interactions. *Molecules*, *12*(7), 1290-1306. https://doi.org/10.3390/12071290
- 703 Strauss, S. Y., & Agrawal, A. A. (1999). The ecology and evolution of plant tolerance to herbivory.
- 704 Trends in Ecology & Evolution, 14(5), 179–185. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0169-5347(98)01576-6
- Sun, J., Miller, J. B., Granqvist, E., Wiley-Kalil, A., Gobbato, E., Maillet, F., Cottaz, S., Samain, E.,
- Venkateshwaran, M., Fort, S., et al. (2015). Activation of symbiosis signaling by arbuscular
- 707 mycorrhizal fungi in legumes and rice. The Plant Cell, 27, 823-838.
- 708 https://doi.org/10.1105/tpc.114.132761
- 709 Sutour, S., Doan, V. C., Mateo, P., Züst, T., Hartmann, E. R., Glauser, G., & Robert, C. A. M. (2024).
- 710 Isolation and structure determination of drought-induced multihexose benzoxazinoids from maize
- 711 (Zea mays). Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry, 72(7), 3427–3435.
- 712 <u>https://doi.org/10.1021/acs.jafc.3c09141</u>
- 713 Tanaka, Y., & Yano, K. (2005). Nitrogen delivery to maize via mycorrhizal hyphae depends on the
- form of N supplied. *Plant, Cell & Environment*, 28(10), 1247–1254. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-
- 715 <u>3040.2005.01360.x</u>

- 716 Thompson, J. B. (2015). Allelopathic alkaloids of an invasive shrub and their effect on the growth of
- ectomycorrhizal fungi. UC Santa Cruz: Department of Ecology and Evolutionary Biology. Retrieved
- 718 from https://escholarship.org/uc/item/2vx504c5
- 719 Trenberth, K. E., Fasullo, J. T., & Shepherd, T. G. (2015). Attribution of climate extreme events. *Nature*
- 720 *Climate Change*, 5(8), 725–730. https://doi.org/10.1038/nclimate2657
- 721 Treseder, K. K. (2004). A meta-analysis of mycorrhizal responses to nitrogen, phosphorus, and
- atmospheric CO₂ in field studies. New Phytologist, 164(2), 347–355. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1469-
- 723 <u>8137.2004.01159.x</u>
- 724 Tsuzuki, S., Handa, Y., Takeda, N., & Kawaguchi, M. (2016). Strigolactone-induced putative secreted
- protein 1 is required for the establishment by the arbuscular mycorrhizal fungus Rhizophagus
- 726 irregularis. Molecular Plant–Microbe Interactions, 29, 277–286. https://doi.org/10.1094/MPMI-10-
- 727 <u>15-0229-R</u>
- 728 Tůmová, L., Tarkowská, D., Řehořová, K., Marková, H., Kočová, M., Rothová, O., Čečetka, P., & Holá,
- D. (2018). Drought-tolerant and drought-sensitive genotypes of maize (Zea mays L.) differ in
- contents of endogenous brassinosteroids and their drought-induced changes. PLOS ONE, 13(5),
- 731 e0197870. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0197870
- 732 United Nations, Department of Economic and Social Affairs, Population Division. (2024). World
- Population Prospects 2024: Summary of Results (UN DESA/POP/2024/TR/No. 9). New York, NY:
- 734 United Nations. https://www.un.org/development/desa/pd/world-population-prospects-2024
- 735 United Nations, Department of Economic and Social Affairs, Population Division. (2019). World
- 736 Population Prospects 2019: Highlights.
- https://population.un.org/wpp/assets/Files/WPP2019 Highlights.pdf
- Van Aarle, I. M., Olsson, P. A., & Söderström, B. (2002). Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi respond to the
- substrate pH of their extraradical mycelium by altered growth and root colonization. New
- 740 *Phytologist*, 155(1), 173–182. https://doi.org/10.1046/j.1469-8137.2002.00439.x
- Vaughan, M. M., Block, A., Christensen, S. A., Allen, L. H., & Schmelz, E. A. (2018). The effects of
- 742 climate change associated abiotic stresses on maize phytochemical defenses. *Phytochemistry*
- 743 Reviews, 17(1), 37–49. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11101-017-9523-3
- Wallis, C. M., & Galarneau, E. R. A. (2020). Phenolic compound induction in plant-microbe and plant-
- insect interactions: A meta-analysis. Frontiers in Plant Science, 11, 580753.
- 746 <u>https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2020.580753</u>
- Waters, M. T., Gutjahr, C., Bennett, T., & Nelson, D. C. (2017). Strigolactone signaling and evolution.
- Annual Review of Plant Biology, 68, 291–322. https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-arplant-042916-
- 749 <u>040925</u>
- 750 Whiteside, M. D., Garcia, M. O., & Treseder, K. K. (2012). Amino acid uptake in arbuscular
- 751 mycorrhizal plants. *PLoS ONE*, 7(10), e47643. https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0047643

- 752 Xie, J., Shi, X., Zhang, Y., Wan, Y., Hu, Q., Zhang, Y., Wang, J., He, X., & Blagodatskaya, E. (n.d.).
- 753 Improved nitrogen use efficiency, carbon sequestration and reduced environmental contamination
- 754 under a gradient of manure application. Soil and Tillage Research.
- 755 <u>https://doi.org/10.1016/j.still.2022.105386</u>
- 756 Xie, K., Ren, Y., Chen, A., Yang, C., Zheng, Q., Chen, J., Wang, D., Li, Y., Hu, S., & Xu, G. (2022).
- 757 Plant nitrogen nutrition: The roles of arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi. Journal of Plant Physiology,
- 758 *269*, 153591. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jplph.2021.153591
- 759 Ximénez-Embún, M. G., Glas, J. J., Ortego, F., Alba, J. M., Castañera, P., & Kant, M. R. (2017). Drought
- stress promotes the colonization success of a herbivorous mite that manipulates plant defenses.
- 761 Experimental and Applied Acarology, 73(3-4), 297-315. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10493-017-0200-
- 762 4
- 763 Xu, W., Pan, Q., Zhang, Q., Song, D., Sun, L., Wang, Y., Zhang, J., Yang, H., Han, X., & Dong, L.
- 764 (2024). Synergistic changes in AM fungi and soil abiotic properties in rhizosphere soils of invasive
- Solidago canadensis may confer its stronger dominance in communities. Plant and Soil, 498, 561–
- 766 577. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11104-023-06348-z
- Xu, X., Liu, H., Praat, M., & others. (2025). Stomatal opening under high temperatures is controlled by
- 768 the OST1-regulated TOT3-AHA1 module. Nature Plants, 11(1), 105-117.
- 769 https://doi.org/10.1038/s41477-024-01859-w
- Zhang, W., Wang, S., Yang, J., Kang, C., Huang, L., & Guo, L. (2022). Glycosylation of plant secondary
- metabolites: Regulating from chaos to harmony. Environmental and Experimental Botany, 194,
- 772 104703. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envexpbot.2021.104703
- Zhang, Y., Gao, Y., Vandeputte, D. J., Leermakers, M., & Ruytinx, J. (2025). Arbuscular mycorrhizal
- fungi improve rice production in zinc-amended soils by altering zinc transport and translocation
- routes. Plant, Cell & Environment. https://doi.org/10.1111/pce.15543
- 776 Zhao, C., Liu, B., Piao, S., Wang, X., Lobell, D. B., et al. (2017). Temperature increase reduces global
- vields of major crops in four independent estimates. Proceedings of the National Academy of
- 778 Sciences, 114(35), 9326–9331.

Chapter I, submitted to PCE, preprint

779 Chapter I.

780 781	Arbuscular Mycorrhizal Fungi Mitigate Drought- Enhanced Herbivore Performance in Maize
782 783	Sheharyar Ahmed Khan ^{1, 2, ‡} , Giulia Elena Capella ^{1,3, ‡} , Gaëtan Glauser ⁴ , Pierre Mateo ¹ , Vera Ogi ¹ , Marcel van der Heijden ⁵ , Natacha Bodenhausen ^{3, γ, *} , Christelle Robert ^{1, 2, γ, *}
784 785 786 787 788 789	¹ Chemical Ecology Laboratory, Institute of Plant Sciences, University of Bern, Bern. Switzerland; ² Oeschger Centre for Climate Change Research, University of Bern, Bern, Switzerland; ³ Department of Soil Sciences, Research Institute of Organic Agriculture FiBL, Frick, Switzerland; ⁴ Neuchâtel Analytical Chemistry Platform, University of Neuchâtel, Neuchâtel, Switzerland; ⁵ Department of Plant and Microbial Biology, University of Zurich, Zurich, Switzerland.
790 791	^{‡,γ} Equal contribution * For correspondence: <u>Christelle.Robert@unibe.ch</u> ; <u>Natacha.Bodenhausen@fibl.org</u>

Chapter I, submitted to PCE, preprint

ABSTRACT

792

793

794

795

796

797

798

799

800

801

802

803

804

805

806

807

808 809

810

Drought events are becoming increasingly frequent and intense, posing major challenges to crop productivity. Beyond direct water stress, drought can indirectly affect plants by enhancing herbivore performance. While Arbuscular Mycorrhizal Fungi (AMF) have been proposed to alleviate drought stress and to enhance plant resistance to herbivory, their role in mediating plant responses to the two combined pressures remains poorly understood. Here, we examined the individual and interactive effects of drought, AMF colonization, and herbivory on maize (Zea mays) performance. We combined a semi-field experiment with two growth chamber assays to assess growth, metabolism, and herbivore responses. Drought reduced maize biomass and chlorophyll content, while AMF improved reproductive traits, independently of soil moisture levels. Both drought and AMF colonization led to a reconfiguration of the plant primary and secondary metabolism. Interestingly, drought transiently decreased DIMBOA-Glc levels in maize leaves, an effect that was exacerbated under AMF colonization. Consistently, drought increased leaf herbivore performance. However, AMF colonization limited the drought-mediated increase in herbivore performance, despite similar leaf damage. Overall, AMF enhanced maize yield and herbivore resistance under drought conditions. This study highlights the need to consider multi-stressor interactions to understand and harness AMF benefits in agriculture under increasing drought pressure.

Keywords:

811 Drought, Arbuscular Mycorrhizal Fungi (AMF), Herbivory, Maize.

INTRODUCTION 812 Drought is becoming increasingly frequent and intense across many regions due to shifting 813 814 climate patterns, posing a serious threat to global food security (Faroog, et al., 2023; Rezaei et al., 2023, IPCC, 2023). While drought directly impairs plant growth and yield by limiting water 815 816 and nutrient uptake, it can also increase herbivore pressure, either by weakening plant defenses or by improving plant tissue nutritional value. Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi (AMF) can 817 improve plant drought resilience (Abdalla et al., 2023; Zou et al., 2020) and plant tolerance 818 and/or resistance to herbivory (Dowarah et al., 2022). However, the role of AMF in mediating 819 plant responses under combined drought and herbivory remains poorly understood. Addressing 820 this knowledge gap is essential for developing sustainable strategies to improve plant resilience 821 in increasingly variable environments. 822 The increasing frequency and severity of drought events threaten agricultural productivity 823 worldwide, especially in regions already vulnerable to water scarcity (IPCC, 2023; Rosenzweig 824 et al., 2014; Yuan et al., 2024). Among climate-related stressors, drought is one of the most 825 826 damaging, with the potential to reduce crop yields by over 50% on arable land by 2050 (Vinocur and Altman, 2005). The three major cereal crops, maize, wheat, and rice, which 827 together provide over half of the global caloric intake, are particularly sensitive to water stress 828 (Faroog et al., 2023; Deribe, 2024; Kheyruri et al., 2024; Mohammadi, 2024; Sheoran et al., 829 2022). Drought leads to impaired photosynthesis, stunted growth, disrupted nutrient uptake, 830 831 early senescence, and reduced yield (Gupta et al., 2020; Qiao et al., 2024). A meta-analysis showed that a 40% water reduction caused yield declines of up to 21% in wheat and 40% in 832 maize in the field (Daryanto et al., 2016). As drought episodes intensify, safeguarding these 833 staple crops is essential to ensure food security for a growing population. 834 835 Beyond its direct effects on plant growth and yield, drought can also indirectly exacerbate plant stress by increasing herbivore pressure (Chávez-Arias et al., 2021). Water limitation can trigger 836 increased tissue concentrations of sugars and amino acids due to osmotic adjustment and 837 weaken or delay activation of defense pathways (Ruan, 2014). In crops, drought has been 838 shown to impair the jasmonic acid (JA)- and salicylic acid (SA)-mediated defense responses 839 that normally deter herbivory (Margay at al., 2024). As a result, stressed plants can become 840 more susceptible to insect pests, particularly during early developmental stages. For instance, 841 drought downregulated JA biosynthetic genes such as ZmOPR2 and ZmLOX10 in maize, 842 leading to increased susceptibility to Spodoptera frugiperda larvae (Huang et al., 2023). 843

Similarly, in Arabidopsis, drought suppressed SA defense against herbivores by

844

845 downregulating ICS1 expression via NAC transcription factors (Zhao et al., 2025). These findings underscore the importance of considering biotic and abiotic stress interactions, as 846 drought not only reduces maize vigor but also increases vulnerability to herbivory, further 847 threatening productivity under climate stress. 848 AMF form symbiotic associations with the roots of most terrestrial plants and play a key role 849 in improving plant resilience to drought (Bhupenchandra et al., 2024; Martin & vam der 850 851 Heijden, 2024; Wang et al.; 2024). AMF penetrates cortical cells of the roots and produce arbuscles where an exchange of nutrients between the two partners takes place. This symbiotic 852 association helps the plant to acquire nutrients, resistance against pathogens, enhanced growth 853 under abiotic stresses (Bhupenchandra et al., 2024; Kumar et al., 2024). The fungi, in return 854 receive carbohydrates and lipids from the plant (Balestrini et al., 2020; Salmeron-Santiago et 855 al., 2021). By extending their hyphal networks into the soil, AMF enhance water uptake beyond 856 the root depletion zone, thereby improving plant hydration under limited water availability 857 (Abrar et al., 2024). Furthermore, AMF increase the acquisition of essential nutrients such as 858 phosphorus, potassium, and micronutrients, which are often less mobile in dry soils 859 (Bhupenchandra et al., 2024; Balestrini et al.; 2020). In addition to improving resource uptake, 860 AMF modulate plant physiological responses to drought by promoting osmotic adjustment 861 862 through the accumulation of solutes like proline and soluble sugars, enhancing antioxidant enzyme activity, and stabilizing photosynthetic processes (Begum et al., 2019). These effects 863 864 help maintain cell turgor, delay senescence, and support root hydraulic conductivity under water-limiting conditions (Abdalla et al., 2023). Studies across various species have 865 866 demonstrated that AMF-inoculated plants maintain higher biomass, chlorophyll content, and stomatal conductance under drought stress compared to non-mycorrhizal plants (Tang et al., 867 868 2022). For instance, mycorrhizal symbiosis can increase the uptake nutrients such as nitrogen, phosphorus and iron as demonstrated in a study in Pelargonium graveolens under drought 869 870 stress (Amiri et al., 2017). Similarly. AMF-inoculated pistachio plants revealed high levels of phosphorus, potassium, zinc and manganese (Bagheri et al. 2012). Several studies have 871 indicated that the association of AMF with plants led to an increase in biomass, rise in net CO₂ 872 assimilation and stomatal conductance (Ran et al., 2024; Kakabouki et al., 2023). The 873 photosynthetic activity indicated by higher levels of photosynthetic pigments and chlorophyll 874 fluorescence parameters were also observed (Bagheri et al., 2019). Under drought stress, AMF 875 can stabilize water relations, improving plant resilience through mechanisms such as increased 876 root hydraulic conductivity when plants are subjected to drought stress (Erice et al., 2024). 877 Through these multifaceted mechanisms, AMF contribute significantly to plant drought 878

879 tolerance and represent a promising tool for improving crop resilience in water-scarce environments. 880 AMF can further enhance plant defenses against herbivory under ambient conditions (Meier & 881 Hunter, 2018). AMF can increase plant vigor and support the synthesis of defensive secondary 882 metabolites by improving nutrient acquisition, particularly of phosphorus and nitrogen (Amani 883 et al., 2022, Orine et al., 2025). Additionally, AMF colonization has been shown to prime or 884 885 amplify defense signaling pathways, notably those mediated by JA (Rivero et al., 2021). In particular, AMF have been shown to alter the production of secondary metabolites including 886 the phenolic compounds quercetin, vanillic acid, rutin, coumaric acid, kaempferol, and 887 tetraterpenoids carotenoids in quinoa (Benaffari et al., 2024), and benzenes and sulphur 888 containing compounds in Solanum nigrum (Rashidi et al., 2024). In tomato plants, AMF 889 enhanced tolerance to S. littoralis even in JA-deficient genotypes, suggesting that mycorrhizae 890 can even compensate for impaired defense signaling (Formenti & Rasmann, 2019). In 891 Asclepias species, AMF inoculation increased foliar phosphorus levels and conferred greater 892 resistance to monarch butterfly larvae (Tao et al., 2015). Similarly, AMF associations reduced 893 aphid performance on Ageratina adenophora by lowering nymph survival and supporting 894 stronger plant growth (Du et al., 2022). These examples demonstrate that AMF can bolster 895 896 plant defenses and mitigate herbivore damage under normal environmental conditions, highlighting their potential as a natural strategy for pest management in agriculture. 897 898 While AMF have been shown to improve plant tolerance to both drought and herbivory when studied separately, their role under simultaneous exposure to these stressors remains poorly 899 900 understood. In real-world agricultural settings, plants often face multiple, interacting stresses rather than isolated ones. It is therefore critical to understand whether AMF can continue to 901 902 support plant performance and defense when both stressors co-occur. Some studies suggest that AMF can prime plant defense pathways even under abiotic stress, potentially maintaining 903 904 resistance to herbivores during drought. For instance, Medicago truncatula inoculated with Rhizophagus irregularis showed increased expression of JA-responsive genes and elevated 905 flavonoid levels under combined drought and insect stress, suggesting that mycorrhizal 906 colonization can help sustain chemical defenses even when plants face water limitation 907 (Adolfsson et al., 2017). However, the benefits of AMF may be highly context-dependent, 908 varying with the timing, severity, and combination of stresses, as well as the plant and AMF 909 genotypes involved. Investigating AMF-plant-herbivore interactions under realistic, multi-910 stress conditions will enable us to better predict and harness their potential for sustainable crop 911 protection and climate-resilient agriculture. 912

The present study investigated the individual and combined effects of drought stress, AMF colonization, and herbivory on maize. We first assessed how AMF colonization by *Rhizophagus irregularis* influenced maize growth, yield, and natural herbivory under ambient and drought conditions in a semi-field experiment. We then conducted a controlled growth chamber assay to evaluate how AMF modulated plant responses to drought and herbivory by *S. exigua* larvae. By integrating physiological, metabolic, and herbivore performance data, our goal was to determine whether AMF can enhance maize resilience under simultaneous abiotic and biotic stress, and to identify potential mechanisms underlying these effects.

METHODS

Biological resources

- 923 B73 maize seeds were obtained from Maize GDB germplasm (MGCSC, Urbana, USA) and
- 924 multiplied by Delley Semences et Plantes (DSP, Delley-Portalban, Switzerland). Inoculum
- 925 containing sand, soil, roots, and spores of the AMF Rhizophagus irregularis (SAF22) as well
- as a mock inoculum without AMF was produced in the greenhouse, as previously described by
- 927 Lutz et al. (2023), and were kindly provided by the Swiss Collection of Arbuscular Mycorrhizal
- 928 Fungi (SAF, Zurich, Switzerland). Eggs of S. exigua were bought from Frontiers Agricultural
- 929 Sciences, Newark, NJ, USA and larvae were reared on artificial diet (Lepidoptera diet; Frontier
- 930 Agricultural Sciences, Newark, NJ, USA). Second-instar larvae were used.

Maize growth and yield in the field

The individual and interactive effects of drought and AMF on maize growth and yield were evaluated by conducting a semi-field assay. The experiment was carried out in Ostermundigen (46°57'59.8"N 7°29'13.1"E), Switzerland between June and October 2024. Weather data was provided by MeteoSwiss (Federal Office of Meteorology and Climatology, Zürich, Switzerland) and are presented in Supplementary Table 1. Maize seeds (var. B73) were surface sterilized using 15% (v/v) bleach (Potz, Migros, Zurich, Switzerland) in distilled water for 15 min. The seeds were then rinsed with distilled water and pregerminated by placing them on damped filter papers (90mm; Cytiva, Marlborough, MA, USA) in a plastic box (Semadeni, Bern, Switzerland) in the dark for three days. Ten-liter pots (Hortima, Hausen, Switzerland) were covered at the bottom using fabric sheath (Neeser, Reiden, Switzerland) and filled with approximately 11.4 kg of soil (Landerde, Ricoter, Aarberg, Switzerland), what corresponds to 95% of the pot volume. The soil chemical profile was analyzed by the laboratory Labor für

944

945

946

947

948

949

950

951

952

953

954

955

956

957

958

959

960

961

962

963

964

965

966

967

968

969

970

971

972

973

974

975

976

Boden- und Umweltanalytik (LBU, Steffisburg, Switzerland) (Supplementary Table 2). Approximately 500 g of the AMF inoculum were added to half of the pots (AMF+, n= 27) and mixed with the soil. The same amount of mock inoculum was added and mixed with the soil of control pots (AMF-, n=27). Three pregerminated seedlings were placed 3 cm deep into the soil in individual pots. After seven days, maize growth was assessed and one seedling (the most central) per pot was kept by manually removing additional seedlings. All plants were watered daily for two weeks. After this period, only control plants received water daily (AMF+: n=9, AMF-: n=9), while drought-exposed plants were left unwatered until drought symptoms appeared (leaf wilting score of 4, Sudhakar et al., 2016). Afterwards, all plants were watered once to twice weekly and received either 2.3 L (ambient), 1.9 L (RCP2.6) or 1.66 L (RCP8.5) (n=9 per treatment). The volume of water to add was based on the calculated soil moisture of the current ambient conditions and predicted future climate scenarios RCP2.6 and RCP8.5 with a water content of 23%, 19%, and 16.6% (v/v) respectively (Guyer et al., 2018). All plants received 1% NK fertilizer (NK Flüssigdünger; Biorga, Grossaffoltern, Switzerland) during the eighth and ninth week of the experiment. All pots were covered with 35 L plastic bags (Quick Bag, Galaxus, Zürich, Switzerland) during rain episodes. The 54 pots (2 AMF treatments x 3 drought levels x 9 replicates) were randomly placed in the beds to avoid positional bias. Plant phenotypic parameters were measured after 60, 85 and 100 days. Relative chlorophyll content of the youngest leaf was measured using Soil and Plant Analysis Development SPAD502 plus (Konica Minolta, München, Germany) around 12 pm for all the plants. The duration of the measurements lasted from 30 min to one hour. Plant height was measured by using a ruler from the tip of the youngest leaf down to the soil surface. Herbivory damage was measured visually using a score of 1-3, one as the lowest scoring (1. Herbivory of < 5% leaf tissue, 2. Herbivory of 5-15% leaf tissue, 3. Herbivory of > 15% leaf tissue.). Maize yield was approximated by measuring tassel and cob development after 85 and 100 days of planting the pregerminated seedlings. When two cobs were present, the length of the oldest cob was taken into account for further analyses. The experiment was unexpectedly interrupted when an individual entered the field and collected most maize cobs, resulting in the premature termination of the experiment on day 118. As a result, and while fresh shoot and root biomass were measured at the termination of the experiment, no final cob parameters are available. Maize youngest leaves were collected on days 60 and 120 and flash frozen in liquid nitrogen for sugars, hormones and benzoxazinoid analysis. Maize roots were collected on day 120 for benzoxazinoid analysis and AMF colonization evaluation.

977

978

979

980

981

982

983

984

985

986

987

988

989

990

991

992

993

994

995

996

997

998

999

1000

1001

1002

Herbivore performance under growth chamber conditions

The impact of AMF and drought on maize resistance to herbivory was investigated by measuring herbivore damage and herbivore performance under laboratory conditions. Maize seeds were sterilized and pregerminated as described above. Germinating seedlings were placed in 3 L pots (Hortima, Hausen, Switzerland) covered at the bottom using fabric sheath (Neeser, Reiden, Switzerland). The pots were filled with either 3.4 kg soil (95% of pot volume; Landerde; Ricoter, Aarberg, Switzerland) mixed with 150 g AMF inoculum (AMF+, n= 36) or with 3.4 kg soil (95% of pot volume; Landerde; Ricoter, Aarberg, Switzerland) mixed with 150 g of autoclaved control inoculum (AMF-, n=36). Maize plants were grown in a growth chamber at 23±1°C and 18±1°C with 14/10 hours of light and darkness respectively to simulate natural conditions and 60% (v/v) relative humidity. All plants were watered daily for two weeks. Because no difference was observed between the two drought levels in the field, only one drought treatment (RCP8.5) was used in this experiment. Half of the AMF+ and AMF- plants were further well-watered on a daily basis. The second half of the plants were watered with 500 mL only upon leaf wilting (score 4) symptoms (RCP8.5). After 60 days, five pre-weighed S. exigua larvae were placed in the middle of the shoot tip. Control plants did not receive any insects. All plants were covered with a fleece (cover fleece 1.6 × 20 m; Florada, Hannover, Germany) to prevent larvae from escaping. The pots were randomly placed in the growth chamber. Five days later, S. exigua larvae were collected and weighed. Infested plants where no larvae were collected were excluded from the analysis. The leaves of infested plants were photographed to analyze the leaf damage area with ImageJ (Rasband, 2018). The youngest leaves and crown roots were collected and flash-frozen in liquid nitrogen to analyze the benzoxazinoid contents. Maize roots were collected and stored at minus 20°C for AMF colonization assessment by microscopy. The experiment was repeated twice to ensure a sufficient number of replicates per herbivore treatment (n=7-8).

AMF colonization rates

- Roots were stained following a previously established procedure (Vierheilig et al., 1998).
- Maize thin roots (diameter 0.5 1 mm) were cut into small segments of approximately 1.5 cm
- in length and preserved in 50% EtOH (Alcosuisse, Rüti b. Büren, Switzerland). The ethanol
- was rinsed off using distilled water and the samples were then cleared with 10% w/v KOH
- 1007 (Sigma-Aldrich, Steinheim, Germany) at 80°C in a dry bath (Digital Dry Bath; Labnet, Edison,
- NJ, USA) for a duration of 30 min. After incubation, the roots were rinsed using distilled water
- and stained with ink (Pelikan, Hannover, Switzerland) -vinegar solution (5% acetic acid;

1010 MBudget, Migros, Zurich, Switzerland) and incubated at 80°C for 30 min. After a final rinse with distilled water, the samples were stored in 50% glycerol (Dr. Bähler Dropa AG, Bern, 1011 1012 Switzerland). The root samples were placed on a microscopic slide, mounted with 50% glycerol, and covered with the help of a cover slip. The samples were observed under a 1013 1014 Fluorescence epi microscope with camera (Leica DMC6200; Leica Microsystems, Heerbrugg, Switzerland) at the magnification of 200X (magnifying lens * ocular lens). The average number 1015 1016 of root segments analyzed for each plant in the field assay was 100, while the average of 60 1017 root segments for each plant was analyzed for the herbivory assay. To exclude contamination in controls, on average 85 root segments were analyzed in the field assay. The colonization rate 1018 in percentage was measured as the proportion of root segments colonized by AMF compared 1019 1020 to the total number of root segments (McGonigle et al., 1990).

Soluble sugar quantification

10211022

10231024

1025

1026

1027

1028

1029

1030

1031

1032

1033

1034

1035

1036

1037

1038

1039

1040

1041

1042

The quantification of soluble sugars was performed using Ultra High Performance Liquid Chromatography (UHPLC) coupled with Mass Spectrometry (MS) following a protocol adapted from (Barzen-Hanson et al., 2018; Yang & Rainville, 2019; Zhu et al., 2015). Maize roots and leaves samples were ground to a fine powder in liquid nitrogen using a mortar and a pestle. Aliquots of 100 ± 1 mg were extracted by adding 500 µL of 50% (v/v) aq. EtOH in 2 mL tubes microtubes (Sarstedt AG & Co. KG, Nümbrecht, Germany). The samples were incubated for 15 min at 78 °C in a dry bath, vortexed, and centrifuged at 14'000 rpm at 4°C for 10 min, and the supernatant was transferred to a new tube. This extraction was repeated twice, adding the supernatants of the same sample to the same tube. The samples were diluted 100 times and stored at -20 °C until analysis. Fructose, glucose, and sucrose profiling were performed with an Acquity UPLC I-Class system coupled to a single quadrupole mass spectrometer (QDa) equipped with an electrospray source (Waters, Milford, MA, USA). Gradient elution was performed on an Acquity BEH Amide (1.7 µm, 2.1 × 150 mm i.d.; Waters, Milford, MA, USA) column maintained at 85 °C, using normal phase chromatography in negative ion mode. The elution conditions were as follows: solvent A consisted of isopropanol (IPA) and aq. 10 mM ammonium formate (50:50 v/v), while solvent B consisted of acetonitrile (ACN), IPA, and aq. 10 mM ammonium formate (90:5:5 v/v). The flow rate was set to 0.7 mL/min. The gradient program was: 100% solvent B from 0.00-2.00 min; a linear gradient from 100% to 60% solvent B from 2.00 to 6.00 min; 60% solvent B from 6.00 to 8.00 min; a rapid linear gradient from 60% to 100% solvent B from 8.00 to 8.10 min; and finally, 100% solvent B from 8.10 to 10.00 min. MassLynx v4.1 SCN923 (Waters, Milford, MA, USA) was

used to control the instrument and for data processing. Absolute quantities were determined using standard curves of the corresponding pure compounds. Glucose, fructose, and sucrose standards were bought from Sigma-Aldrich Chemie GmbH (Buchs, Switzerland).

Phytohormone analyses

1046

1047

1048

1049

1050

1051

1052

1053

1054

1055

1056

1057

1058

1059

1060

1061

1062

1063

1064

1065

1066

1067

1068

1069

1070

1071

1072

1073

1074

1075

Salicylic acid (SA), oxophytodienoic acid (OPDA), jasmonic acid (JA), jasmonic acidisoleucine (JA-Ile), and abscicic acid (ABA) concentrations were quantified by UHPLC-MS/MS as described by Glauser et al. (2014) with minor adjustments (Gfeller et al., 2023). Aliquots of 85 ± 5 mg ground plant material were extracted by adding 990 µL of extraction solvent, consisting of ethyl acetate (Sigma-Aldrich Chemie GmbH, Buchs, Switzerland) and formic acid (FA; Thermo Fisher Scientific, Waltham, MA, USA; 99.5:0.5 v/v), and 10 µL internal standard solution (isotopically labeled hormones at 100 ng/mL in water; d₆-SA from Sigma-Aldrich Chemie GmBH, Buchs, Switzerland; d₆-ABA and d₅-OPDA from OlChemIm, Olomouc, Czech Republic; d₅-JA from CDN Isotopes, Quebec, Canada; ¹³C₆-Ja-Ile produced in the laboratory of the Neuchatel Platform of Analytical Chemistry). The solution was vortexed (Vortex-Genie 2; Genie, Bohemia, NY, USA) for 10 s before adding 5 to 10 glass beads for mixing in a mixer mill (MM300; Retsch, Haan, Germany) at 30 Hz for 3 min and subsequently centrifuged at 14'000 rpm for 3 min (Centrifuge 5427 R; Eppendorf, Hamburg, Germany). The supernatants were transferred to 2 mL tubes microtubes. The pellet was reextracted in 500 µL of extraction solvent and centrifuged as described above. The two supernatants were combined. The solvent was evaporated using a centrifugal evaporator (CentriVap; Labconco, Kansas City, MO, USA) and resuspended in 200 µL of aq. MeOH (50:50 v/v; Thermo Fisher Scientific, Waltham, MA, USA) using vortex and ultrasounds (Ultrasonic bath XUBA1; Grant Instruments Ltd, Royston, UK). The supernatant was filtered through a polytetrafluoroethylene hydrophilic syringe filter (0.22 µm × 13 mm i.d.; BGB, Boeckten, Switzerland) and collected in a clean Eppendorf tube (Microtube CapLock; Nolato, Torekov, Sweden). Hormone profiling was conducted using an Acquity UPLC I-Class (Waters AG, Baden-Dättwil, Switzerland) coupled to a QTRAP 6500+ mass spectrometer (Sciex, Framingham, MA, USA) operated in multiple reaction monitoring (MRM) mode with negative ionization. Chromatographic separation was performed on an Acquity BEH C18 column (1.7 μm , 2.1×50 mm i.d.; Waters, Milford, MA, USA) coupled to a guard column of identical phase chemistry. UHPLC gradient conditions were as follows: solvent A consisted of H₂O and FA (99.95:0.05 v/v), and solvent B consisted of ACN and FA (99.95:0.05 v/v). The flow rate was set to 0.4 mL/min. The injection volume was 1 µL and the column temperature was maintained

at 35°C. The gradient program was: a linear gradient from 5 to 50% solvent B from 0.00 to 5.00 min; a linear gradient from 60 to 100% solvent B from 5.00 to 8.00 min, 100 % solvent B from 8.00 to 12.00 min; and re-equilibration at 5% solvent B from 12.00 to 16.00 min. Analyst v.1.7.1 (Sciex, Framingham, MA, USA) was used to control the instrument and for data processing.

Benzoxazinoid profiling

1081 1082

1083

1084

1085

1086

1087

1088

1089

1090

1091

1092

1093

1094

1095

1096

1097

1098

1099

1100

1101

1102

1103

1104

1105

1106

1107

1108

Benzoxazinoid contents were characterized using an Acquity UPLC I-Class system coupled to a single quadrupole mass spectrometer (QDa) equipped with an electrospray source (Waters, Milford, MA, USA) as previously described (Hu et al., 2018). The plant metabolites were extracted from 100 ± 1 mg by adding 1 mL MeOH:H₂O:FA (70:30 v/v, 0.1% FA) and thoroughly vortexed for 10 s. The samples were then centrifuged for 20 min at 13'00 rpm at 10°C and the supernatant was collected for analysis. Compounds were separated on an Acquity BEH C18 column (1.7 μ m, 2.1 \times 100 mm i.d.; Waters, Milford, MA, USA). The flow rate of the mobile phase was maintained at 0.4 mL/min. The injection volume was 1 µL and the temperature of the column was maintained at 40°C. The MS was operated in negative mode, and data were acquired in the scan range (m/z 150–650) using a cone voltage of 10 V. All other MS parameters were left at their default values. The elution conditions were as follows: solvent A consisted of H₂O and FA (99.9:0.1 v/v), while solvent B consisted of ACN and FA (99.9:0.1 v/v). The gradient program was: 2% solvent B from 0.00 to 1.00 min; a linear gradient from 2 to 40% solvent B from 1.00 to 4.00 min; a linear gradient to 100% solvent B from 4.00 to 6.00 min.; 100% solvent B from 6.00 to 8.50 min; a gradient from 100 to 2% solvent B from 8.50 to 8.51 min; and 2% solvent B from 8.51 to 10 min. MassLynx v4.1 SCN923 was used to control the instrument and for data processing. The absolute quantities of HMBOA, DIMBOA, DIMBOA-Glc, DIMBOA-2Glc, HDMBOA-Glc, and MBOA were determined using standard curves of the corresponding pure compounds. MBOA was purchased from Sigma-Aldrich Chemie GmbH (Buchs, Switzerland). DIMBOA-Glc DIMBOA-2Glc, and HDMBOA-Glc were isolated from maize plants in our laboratory as previously described (Sutour et al., 2024; Thoenen et al., 2023). DIMBOA and HMBOA were synthesized in our laboratory following published protocols (Macías et al., 2006). HMBOA-Glc, HMBOA-2Glc, HM₂BOA-Glc, DIMBOA-3Glc, DIM₂BOA-Glc, and HDM₂BOA-Glc for which no analytical standards were available, were quantified by comparison with the standard curve of their closest parent compounds, HMBOA, DIMBOA-Glc, and HDMBOA-Glc. Full names and chemical formulas of measured benzoxazinoids can be found in Supplementary Table 3.

Statistical analyses

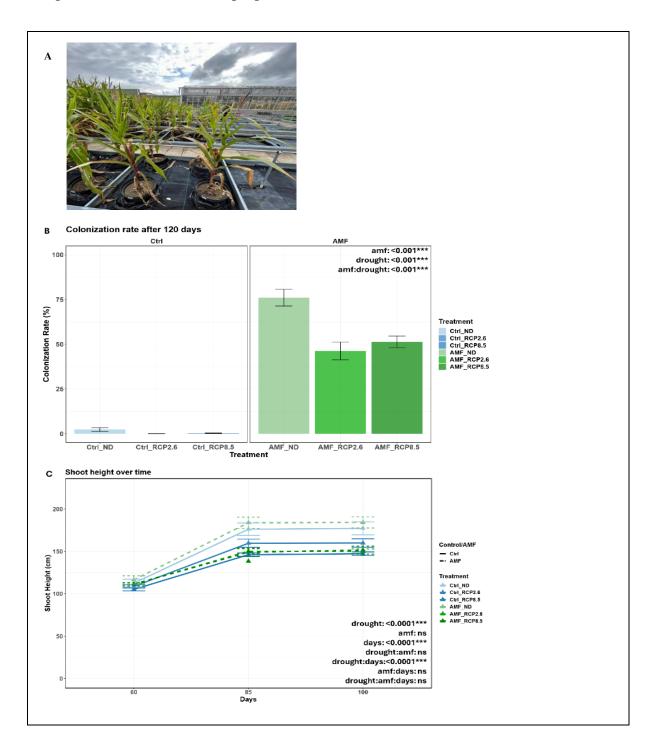
1109

1123

Statistical analyses and data visualization were done with R (version 4.4.2; R core team, 2018) 1110 using R studio (version 2024.12.0.467; Posit team, 2024). The data was read in with the 1111 package readxl (version 1.4.3). For organizing and structuring the data the package dplyr 1112 (version 1.1.4) was used. The semi-field assay and the herbivory assay followed a fully 1113 multifactorial design and the response variables were analyzed by using simple linear models. 1114 Explanatory variables were AMF presence or absence, water regimes, and for the herbivore 1115 assay presence or absence of herbivores. Homoscedasticity and normality of distribution of 1116 residuals were confirmed visually with the diagnostic plots of base R. If the model fit was not 1117 satisfactory, the tested variables were rank transformed prior to analysis. Two- and three-Way 1118 1119 ANOVAs were used to detect the effects of response variables, depending on the number of variables in the experiment. For the insect performance data no effect of the experimental 1120 1121 repetition could be observed, and thus the data of both experiments were combined for analysis. Plots were made using the package ggplot2 (version 3.5.1) and ggpattern (version 1.1.1). 1122

RESULTS

- Drought decreased maize growth, but AMF improved plant growth and
- reproductive success independently of soil moisture levels
- 1126 A semi-field experiment was carried out to assess the effects of drought, AMF, and naturally
- occurring herbivores in conditions relatable to agriculture (Figure 1a). The addition of AMF
- increased colonization from 2.34% to 76.1% in ambient conditions and from 0% to 46.3% and
- 1129 0.25% to 51.4% under RCP2.6 and RCP8.5 conditions respectively (Figure 1b). Drought
- further decreased shoot height already at day 60 and the effect intensified after 85 days but not
- further after 110 days (Figure 1c). Shoot biomass was also decreased under RCP2.6 and
- 1132 RCP8.5 drought conditions (Figure 1c, d). Drought further decreased leaf chlorophyll contents
- 1133 (Supplementary Figure 1). Conversely, AMF presence increased shoot biomass, cob length,
- and cob number (Figure 1d-f). No interactions between drought and AMF were observed on
- any of the measured growth and reproductive parameters under semi-field settings (Figure 1).
- Root biomass was not affected by treatments (Supplementary Figure 2). Field damage by
- herbivores was low and did not show a treatment effect (Supplementary Figure 3).



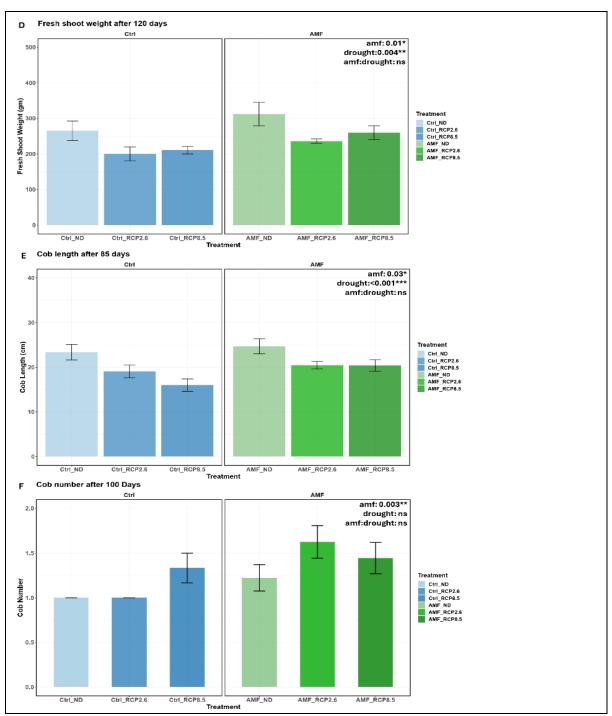


Figure 1. AMF colonization promotes shoot biomass and cob length independently of the moisture conditions. A) A photograph of the semi-field experiment, B) AMF colonization in inoculated plants after 120 days, C) mean shoot height over time, D) mean fresh shoot biomass after 120 days, E) mean cob length after 100 days, F) number of cobs after 100 days. Mean \pm standard errors are shown (n = 9 per treatment) (n = 9). ND: Ambient soil moisture: 23% (v/v); Drought soil moisture: RCP2.6 and RCP8.5: 19% and 16.6% (v/v) respectively. AMF = Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi, *Rhizophagus irregularis* (SAF22). ANOVA tests were run to analyze differences among treatments: ns: not significant; = 0.05<p<0.10, * = p<0.05, ** = p<0.01, *** = p<0.0001. Different letters indicate significant differences between treatments when interactions between AMF and drought were observed. Data on drought and AMF colonization effects on leaf chlorophyll contents, root biomass, and field damage are provided in Supplementary Figures 1-3.

148	AMF and drought modulated maize metabolism in semi-field
149	conditions
150	In leaves, drought triggered transient changes in benzoxazinoids at day 60, reflected by a
151	decrease in DIMBOA-Glc levels and an increase in DIM2BOA-Glc leaf concentrations (Figure
152	2a; Supplementary Figure 4). The AMF-induced decrease in DIMBOA-Glc was stronger under
153	ambient than drought conditions (Figure 2a; Supplementary Figure 4). AMF colonization was
154	positively correlated with leaf sucrose and ABA concentrations (Supplementary Figure 5). At
155	day 60, AMF colonization was negatively correlated with DIM2BOA-Glc (Supplementary
156	Figure 6). After 120-day, drought stress decreased sucrose and, albeit not significantly, glucose
157	concentrations, but did not affect fructose levels in leaves (Figure 2b; Supplementary Figure
158	7). Drought did not affect leaf hormonal levels (Figure 2b; Supplementary Figure 7).
159	In roots, the prolonged drought increased fructose, JA, OPDA, SA, HMBOA-2Glc, and
160	HM ₂ BOA-Glc levels (Figure 2c; Supplementary Figure 8). AMF presence increased fructose,
161	glucose, and sucrose concentrations, and decreased OPDA and total benzoxazinoid levels,
162	particularly through lowered concentrations of HMBOA-Glc and DIMBOA-Glc (Figure 2c;
163	Supplementary Figure 8). Drought and AMF presence showed an interactive effect on fructose,
164	as AMF-induced increase in fructose levels was stronger in the RCP2.6 drought scenario
165	(Figure 2c; Supplementary Figure 8). A negative correlation between AMF colonization and
166	HM ₂ BOA-Glc and DIMBOA-2Glc was observed (Supplementary Figure 9).

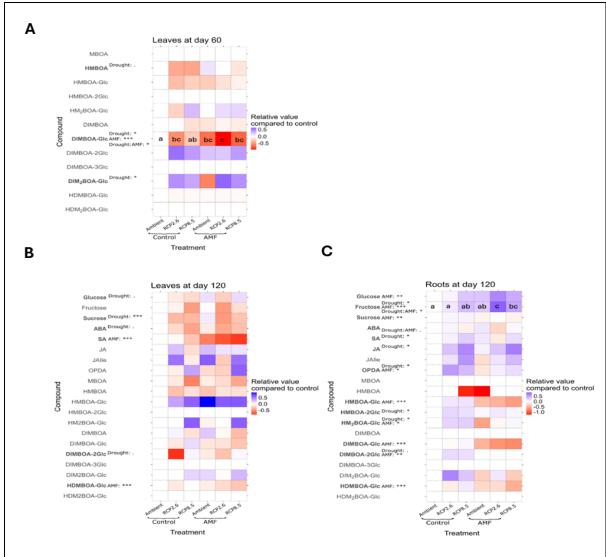


Figure 2. Drought and AMF modulate the maize metabolism. A. Heatmap of leaf metabolite concentrations – relative to concentrations in control plants under ambient conditions after 60 days, B. Heatmap of leaf metabolite concentrations relative to concentrations in control plants under ambient conditions after 120 days, C. Heatmap of root metabolite concentrations relative to concentrations in control plants under ambient conditions after 120 days. Ambient soil moisture: 23% (v/v); Drought soil moisture: RCP2.6 and RCP8.5: 19% and 16.6% (v/v) respectively. AMF = Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi, *Rhizophagus irregularis* (SAF22). Data were log-transformed (n=9 per treatment). Compounds highlighted in bold showed significant differences. Stars indicate significant differences (linear model for each compound): *** = $p \le 0.001$, ** = $p \le 0.01$, * = $p \le 0.05$, = 0.05 . Different letters indicate significant differences between treatments when interactions between AMF and drought were observed. ND: Ambient soil moisture: 23% (v/v); Drought soil moisture: RCP2.6 and RCP8.5: 19% and 16.6% (v/v) respectively. AMF = Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi,*Rhizophagus irregularis*(SAF22). Histograms for individual compound graphs are shown in Supplementary Figures 4, 5, and 8. Correlations between AMF colonization and ABA and between AMF colonization benzoxazinoids are shown in Supplementary Figures 6, 7, and 9.

1181	AMF colonization limited drought-induced increase in insect
1182	performance
1183	Drought and AMF showed individual and interactive effects on maize leaf benzoxazinoids in
1184	the field (Figure 2). Because the natural herbivore pressure in the field was low (Supplementary
1185	Figure 3), the potential effects of drought and AMF-mediated changes in benzoxazinoids on
1186	herbivore performance were assessed under controlled conditions. As in the semi-field assay,
1187	drought reduced AMF colonization, plant height, and shoot biomass (Supplementary Figure
1188	10). Drought and AMF showed interactive effects on chlorophyll contents, as AMF-induced
1189	decrease in chlorophyll content was pronounced only under ambient conditions
1190	(Supplementary Figure 10).
1191	After 2 months, plants were subjected to feeding of 5 S. exigua larvae for 5 days. The relative
1192	growth of the leaf herbivore S. exigua was not affected by AMF presence in soil but was slightly
1193	increased on plants that were subjected to drought than on plants that grew in ambient
1194	conditions (Figure 3a). While the herbivore performed better under drought conditions in the
1195	absence of AMF, the effect disappeared in the presence of AMF (Figure 3a). The leaf damage
1196	area was not affected by drought nor AMF (Figure 3b), but a significant correlation between
1197	the absolute mass gain of larvae and the leaf damage area was observed (Supplementary Figure
1198	11).
1199	In the leaves, levels of HMBOA-Glc and DIM2BOA-Glc increased and HDM2BOA-Glc
1200	decreased under drought conditions (Supplementary Figure 12). AMF alone showed no effect,
1201	but AMF presence induced an increase in DIMBOA-2Glc under drought, but not ambient,
1202	conditions (Supplementary Figure 12). Herbivory did not affect benzoxazinoid levels in leaves
1203	(Supplementary Figure 12).
1204	In roots, drought increased the concentration of HMBOA-Glc, HMBOA-2Glc, HM2BOA-Glc,
1205	DIMBOA-2Glc, DIM2BOA-Glc, and MBOA, while only HMBOA showed a decrease. AMF
1206	treatment affected DIMBOA-3Glc through elevated concentrations in AMF+ plants.
1207	Interactive effects between drought and AMF were observed for DIMBOA and DIMBOA-
1208	2Glc, yet following opposite trends. While DIMBOA levels were lower in AMF+ plants under
1209	drought treatment, DIMBOA-2Glc levels were increased in the same conditions. HMBOA-Glc
1210	and DIMBOA-Glc were increased under drought conditions when subjected to herbivory
1211	(Supplementary Figure 13).

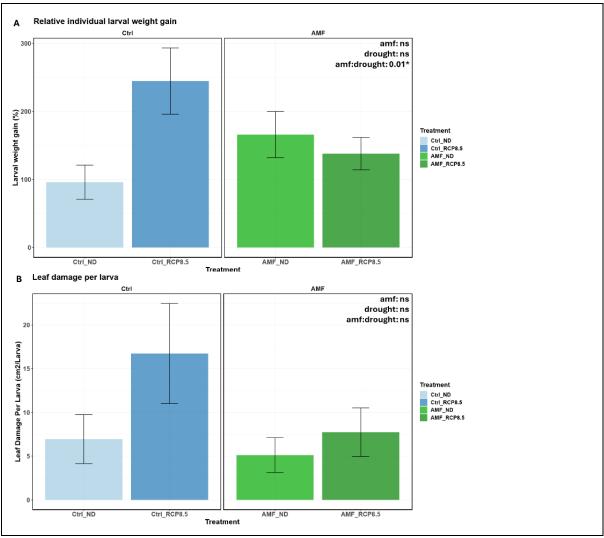


Figure 3. AMF alleviates the drought-mediated increase in insect performance. A. Relative individual weight gain. B. Leaf damage per larval mass gain. Mean \pm standard errors are shown (n = 7-8 per treatment). ANOVA tests were run to analyze differences among treatments: ns: not significant; * = p<0.05. Different letters indicate significant differences between treatments when interactions between AMF and drought were observed. The effect of drought on AMF colonization under controlled conditions is shown in Supplementary Figure 10. The correlation between the larval mass gain and leaf damage area is shown in Supplementary Figure 11. Benzoxazinoid levels in maize leaves and roots are shown in Supplementary Figures 12 and 13. ND: Ambient soil moisture: 23% (v/v); Drought soil moisture (RCP8.5): 16.6% (v/v). AMF = Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi, *Rhizophagus irregularis* (SAF22).

DISCUSSION

Our study revealed that drought significantly reduced maize vegetative growth, while AMF colonization improved plant growth and reproductive success independently of soil moisture levels. Under controlled conditions, drought increased herbivore performance, yet this effect was neutralized in AMF-colonized plants, suggesting that AMF may reduce drought-enhanced susceptibility to herbivory. Together, these findings highlight the potential of AMF to support maize reproductive performance and buffer biotic stress under drought.

1228 Drought stress alone had clear effects on maize growth and metabolism, as well as on herbivore performance. Drought led to significant reductions in maize shoot height, biomass, and 1229 1230 chlorophyll content, reflecting impaired photosynthetic capacity and overall plant vigor. These observations are consistent with previous studies showing that drought reduces maize 1231 1232 performance (Deribe, 2024), although the extent of these effects can vary depending on genotype, developmental stage, and nutrient availability (Blein-Nicolas et ak., 2020; Liu et al., 1233 1234 2021). In roots, prolonged drought increased fructose and glucose concentrations, consistent with the known role of soluble sugars in osmotic adjustment and stress tolerance (Sepulva et 1235 al., 2022; Anjum et al., 2017). However, in leaves, drought reduced sucrose and tended to 1236 decrease fructose concentrations, while glucose levels remained unchanged. This partially 1237 contrasts with studies reporting whole-plant sugar accumulation under drought (Du et al., 2020; 1238 Mohammadkhani & Heidari, 2008), possibly due to differences in sampling time, tissue type, 1239 or drought severity (Sharma et al., 2019; Gurrieri et al., 2020). Regarding phytohormones, and 1240 despite clear wilting symptoms, drought did not affect ABA levels in roots or leaves, which 1241 was surprising given its well-established role in stomatal closure and drought signaling (Kim 1242 et al., 2010; Aslam et al., 2022). However, drought increased levels of JA, its precursor OPDA, 1243 and of SA, reflecting activation of general stress responses. Drought further led to increased 1244 1245 concentrations of several benzoxazinoids in roots, including HMBOA-2Glc and HM2BOA-Glc, and transiently altered DIMBOA-Glc and DIM₂BOA-Glc levels in leaves at day 60. These 1246 1247 changes are consistent with the reported induction of benzoxazinoids under abiotic stress as part of plant defense and stress adaptation (Sutour et al., 2024; Robert & Mateo, 2022). Finally, 1248 1249 in the herbivory assays, drought increased the performance of *S. exigua* larvae, suggesting that drought-induced changes in primary metabolites or reduced resistance mechanisms may have 1250 outweighed the effects of plant defenses. This aligns with previous studies showing that 1251 drought can increase herbivore growth by altering plant nutritional quality (Duell et al., 2024; 1252 1253 Ximénez-Embún et al., 2017; Carvajal-Acosta et al., 2022). Under ambient conditions, AMF colonization alone had significant effects on maize growth, 1254 yield, and defenses. AMF-inoculated plants showed increased shoot biomass, cob length, and 1255 cob number, consistent with the well-established role of AMF in promoting plant growth 1256 through improved nutrient acquisition and hormonal modulation (Bhupenchandra al., 2024). 1257 Root fructose and glucose concentrations increased under AMF treatment, suggesting 1258 enhanced carbon sink strength and possibly greater metabolic activity in roots, a pattern also 1259 reported in peach and tomato plants colonized by AMF (Mo et al., 2016; Ge et al., 2008). 1260 Interestingly, AMF colonization led to a reduction in root sucrose levels, possibly due to 1261

1262

1263

1264

1265

1266

1267

1268

1269

1270

1271

1272

1273

1274

1275

1276

1277

1278

1279

1280

1281

1282

1283

1284

1285

1286

1287

1288

1289

1290

1291

1292

1293

1294

1295

increased sucrose cleavage or altered sugar transport dynamics, as seen in other studies where AMF modulated sugar transporter expression (Ge et al., 2008; Tang et al., 2022). In terms of hormonal signaling, AMF colonization decreased OPDA in roots and SA in leaves, contrasting with several reports that suggest AMF increase phytohormone levels under stress (Tang et al., 2022). This may indicate a shift toward resource allocation for growth rather than defense when stress levels are low. In secondary metabolism, AMF suppressed root benzoxazinoid levels, including HMBOA-Glc and DIMBOA-Glc, possibly reflecting a trade-off in which improved nutrient status and physiological condition reduce the need for costly chemical defenses. The reduction in constitutive defense compounds under ambient conditions could also imply that AMF-colonized plants rely more on induced defenses or tolerance strategies. However, AMF colonization can also lead to enhanced accumulation of defense metabolites such as DIMBOA under pathogen attack, suggesting a complex context-dependent regulation (Song et al., 2011). In the controlled assay, AMF colonization did not alter benzoxazinoid levels in leaves under ambient conditions. This difference could reflect environmental or developmental factors, as the semi-field experiment involved a longer growth period and greater exposure to fluctuating conditions, possibly inducing stronger AMF-mediated reprogramming of defense metabolism. Consistently, AMF colonization alone did not reduce *S. exigua* growth in the herbivore assays. This aligns with earlier findings indicating that AMF-mediated resistance is often contextdependent and may require either a co-occurring stress or stronger defense priming signals to translate into reduced herbivore performance. For instance, AMF boosted resistance to S. littoralis in JA-deficient tomatoes, an effect that was only pronounced when defense pathways were compromised (Formenti & Rasmann, 2019). Overall, these findings highlight the multifaceted role of AMF in modulating maize metabolism, supporting both growth and finetuned defense regulation even in the absence of external stressors. Interactive effects between AMF and drought on maize physiology and metabolism were limited in the semi-field assay but became more apparent under controlled conditions. Consistently with previous studies, drought reduced AMF colonization (Orine et al.; 2022). In the field, AMF and drought affected maize metabolism largely independently with observed interactive effects being limited to root fructose levels and leaf DIMBOA-Glc contents. AMF increased root fructose and the effect that was more pronounced under drought conditions. Such context-dependent enhancement of sugar accumulation may indicate that AMF contribute to osmotic adjustment under moderate water stress as suggested in previous studies (Bahadur et al., 2019; Chandrasekaran & Paramasivan, 2022). At day 60, AMF reduced DIMBOA-Glc concentrations in leaves more strongly under ambient than drought conditions, suggesting

1296 drought constrained the AMF effect. Interestingly, while AMF alone had no effect on herbivore performance, their presence cancelled the drought-induced increase in S. exigua growth 1297 observed in non-mycorrhizal plants. This suggests that AMF conferred drought-associated 1298 protection, possibly through improved nutritional balance or defense priming. The AMF-1299 1300 mediated dampening of drought-induced increases in herbivore performance highlights their potential as a valuable biological tool for promoting crop resilience and reducing reliance on 1301 1302 chemical pest control in sustainable agricultural systems. This study demonstrates that AMF can enhance maize reproductive success and modulate plant 1303 metabolism under both well-watered and drought conditions, with additional benefits under 1304 combined abiotic and biotic stress. While drought reduced plant growth and increased 1305 herbivore performance, AMF colonization improved yield-related traits and mitigated drought-1306 induced susceptibility to herbivory. The context-dependency of AMF effects, particularly their 1307 modulation of benzoxazinoids and defense signaling under variable environmental conditions, 1308 emphasizes the need for integrated, multi-factorial studies to understand plant responses in 1309 realistic scenarios. From a practical perspective, the ability of AMF to buffer drought-enhanced 1310 herbivore pressure offers promising opportunities for sustainable agriculture, reducing the need 1311 for external inputs while supporting crop resilience. Future research should aim to elucidate 1312 1313 the mechanistic basis of these interactions across diverse plant and AMF genotypes, and under fluctuating field conditions, to better harness the full potential of AMF for climate-smart crop 1314 1315 management.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

- 1317 We thank Miro Läderach, Sara Hoefer, Samuel Kohler, Illario Boschetti, and Jonathan
- 1318 Ginzburg for their technical help during sample preparation. We further thank Ian Sanders for
- his constructive feedback on a previous version of this manuscript.

1320 FUNDING

1316

1324

- 1321 This work was supported by the Swiss Government Excellence Scholarship (ESKAS-Nr:
- 1322 2022.0534) and the ENHANCE project, which was funded by the Swiss National Science
- 1323 Foundation (grant number 10002724).

CONFLICT OF INTEREST

1325 The authors declare that they have no competing interests.

DATA AVAILABILITY

Rhizophagus irregularis (SAF22).

1361

1326

All data will be provided as supplementary material upon acceptance of the manuscript.

1328	FIGURE LEGENDS
1329	Figure 1. AMF colonization promotes shoot biomass and cob length independently of the moisture
1330	conditions. A) A photograph of the semi-field experiment, B) AMF colonization in inoculated plants after 120
1331	days, C) mean shoot height over time, D) mean fresh shoot biomass after 120 days, E) mean cob length after 100
1332	days, F) number of cobs after 100 days. Mean \pm standard errors are shown (n = 9 per treatment) (n = 9). ND:
1333	Ambient soil moisture: 23% (v/v); Drought soil moisture: RCP2.6 and RCP8.5: 19% and 16.6% (v/v) respectively.
1334	AMF = Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi, Rhizophagus irregularis (SAF22). ANOVA tests were run to analyze
1335	differences among treatments: ns: not significant; = $0.05 , * = p < 0.05, ** = p < 0.01, *** = p < 0.001.$
1336	Different letters indicate significant differences between treatments when interactions between AMF and drought
1337	were observed. Data on drought and AMF colonization effects on leaf chlorophyll contents, root biomass, and
1338	field damage are provided in Supplementary Figures 1-3.
1339	Figure 2. Drought and AMF modulate the maize metabolism. A. Heatmap of leaf metabolite concentrations
1340	relative to concentrations in control plants under ambient conditions after 60 days, B. Heatmap of leaf metabolite
1341	concentrations relative to concentrations in control plants under ambient conditions after 120 days, C. Heatmap
1342	of root metabolite concentrations relative to concentrations in control plants under ambient conditions after 120
1343	days. Ambient soil moisture: 23% (v/v); Drought soil moisture: RCP2.6 and RCP8.5: 19% and 16.6% (v/v)
1344	respectively. AMF = Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi, <i>Rhizophagus irregularis</i> (SAF22). Data were log-transformed
1345	(n=9 per treatment). Compounds highlighted in bold showed significant differences. Stars indicate significant
1346	$differences (linear model for each compound): **** = p \le 0.001, ** = p \le 0.01, * = p \le 0.05, = 0.05$
1347	Different letters indicate significant differences between treatments when interactions between AMF and drought
1348	were observed. ND: Ambient soil moisture: 23% (v/v); Drought soil moisture: RCP2.6 and RCP8.5: 19% and
1349	16.6% (v/v) respectively. AMF = Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi, <i>Rhizophagus irregularis</i> (SAF22). Histograms
1350	for individual compound graphs are shown in Supplementary Figures 4, 5, and 8. Correlations between AMF
1351	colonization and ABA and between AMF colonization benzoxazinoids are shown in Supplementary Figures 6, 7,
1352	and 9.
1353	Figure 3. AMF alleviates the drought-mediated increase in insect performance. A. Relative individual weight
1354	gain. B. Leaf damage per larval mass gain. Mean \pm standard errors are shown (n = 7-8 per treatment). ANOVA
1355	tests were run to analyze differences among treatments: ns: not significant; * = p<0.05. Different letters indicate
1356	significant differences between treatments when interactions between AMF and drought were observed. The effect
1357	of drought on AMF colonization under controlled conditions is shown in Supplementary Figure 10. The
1358	correlation between the larval mass gain and leaf damage area is shown in Supplementary Figure 11.
1359	Benzoxazinoid levels in maize leaves and roots are shown in Supplementary Figures 12 and 13. ND: Ambient soil
1360	moisture: 23% (v/v); Drought soil moisture (RCP8.5): 16.6% (v/v). AMF = Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi,

1362 REFERENCES

- 1363 Abdalla, M., Bitterlich, M., Jansa, J., Püschel, D., & Ahmed, M. A. (2023). The role of arbuscular mycorrhizal
- 1364 symbiosis in improving plant water status under drought. Journal of Experimental Botany, 74(16), 4808–4824.
- 1365 <u>https://doi.org/10.1093/jxb/erad249</u>
- 1366 Adolfsson, L., Nziengui, H., Abreu, I. N., Šimura, J., Beebo, A., Herdean, A., Aboalizadeh, J., Široká, J., Moritz, T.,
- 1367 Novák, O., Ljung, K., Schoefs, B., & Spetea, C. (2017). Enhanced secondary- and hormone metabolism in leaves
- 1368 of arbuscular mycorrhizal *Medicago truncatula*. Plant Physiology, 175(1), 392–411.
- 1369 <u>https://doi.org/10.1104/pp.16.01509</u>
- 1370 Amani Machiani, M., Javanmard, A., Habibi Machiani, R., & Sadeghpour, A. (2022). Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi
- and changes in primary and secondary metabolites. Plants, 11(17), 2183. https://doi.org/10.3390/plants11172183
- 1372 Amiri, R., Nikbakht, A., Rahimmalek, M., & Hosseini, H. (2017). Variation in the essential oil composition,
- antioxidant capacity, and physiological characteristics of *Pelargonium graveolens* L. inoculated with two species
- 1374 of mycorrhizal fungi under water deficit conditions. Journal of Plant Growth Regulation, 36(3), 502-515.
- 1375 https://doi.org/10.1007/s00344-016-9659-1
- 1376 Anjum, S.A., Ashraf, U., Tanveer, M., Khan, I., Hussain, S., Shahzad, B., Zohaib, A., Abbas, F., Saleem, M.F., Ali,
- 1377 I., & Wang, L.C. (2017). Drought induced changes in growth, osmolyte accumulation and antioxidant metabolism
- 1378 of three maize hybrids. Front Plant Sci. 2017 Feb 6;8:69. doi: https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2017.00069
- 1379 Aslam, M., Waseem, M., Jakada, B. H., Okal, E. J., Lei, Z., Saqib, H. S. A., Yuan, W., Xu, W., & Zhang, Q. (2022).
- 1380 Mechanisms of abscisic acid-mediated drought stress responses in plants. International Journal of Molecular
- 1381 Sciences, 23(3), 1084. https://doi.org/10.3390/ijms23031084
- 1382 Bagheri, V., Shamshiri, M. H., Alaei, H., & Salehi, H. (2019). The role of inoculum identity for growth,
- 1383 photosynthesis, and chlorophyll fluorescence of zinnia plants by arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi under varying water
- 1384 regimes. Photosynthetica, 57(2), 409–419. https://doi.org/10.32615/ps.2019.048
- 1385 Bagheri, V., Shamshiri, M. H., Shirani, H., & Roosta, H. R. (2012). Nutrient uptake and distribution in mycorrhizal
- pistachio seedlings under drought stress. Journal of Agricultural Science and Technology, 14, 1591–1604.
- 1387 Bahadur, A., Batool, A., Nasir, F., Jiang, S., Mingsen, Q., Zhang, Q., Pan, J., Liu, Y., & Feng, H. (2019).
- 1388 Mechanistic insights into arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi-mediated drought stress tolerance in plants. International
- 1389 Journal of Molecular Sciences, 20(17), 4199. https://doi.org/10.3390/ijms20174199
- 1390 Balestrini, R., Brunetti, C., Chitarra, W., & Nerva, L. (2020). Photosynthetic Traits and Nitrogen Uptake in Crops:
- Which Is the Role of Arbuscular Mycorrhizal Fungi? Plants, 9(9), 1105. https://doi.org/10.3390/plants9091105
- 1392 Barzen-Hanson, K. A., Wilkes, R. A., & Aristilde, L. (2018). Quantitation of carbohydrate monomers and dimers
- by liquid chromatography coupled with high-resolution mass spectrometry. Carbohydrate Research, 468, 30–35.
- 1394 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.carres.2018.08.007
- 1395 Begum, N., Ahanger, M. A., Su, Y., Lei, Y., Mustafa, N. S. A., Ahmad, P., & Zhang, L. (2019). Improved drought
- tolerance by AMF inoculation in maize (Zea mays) involves physiological and biochemical implications. Plants,
- 1397 8(12), 579. https://doi.org/10.3390/plants8120579
- 1398 Benaffari, W., Soussani, F., Boutasknit, A., Toubali, S., Hassine, A. B., Ben Ahmed, H., Lahlali, R., & Meddich, A.
- 1399 (2024). Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi improve drought tolerance of quinoa grown in compost-amended soils by
- 1400 altering primary and secondary metabolite levels. Phyton International Journal of Experimental Botany, 93(9),
- 1401 2285–2302. <u>https://doi.org/10.32604/phyton.2024.055052</u>

- 1402 Bhupenchandra, I., Chongtham, S. K., Devi, A. G., Dutta, P., Sahoo, M. R., Mohanty, S., Kumar, S., Choudhary, A.
- 1403 K., Devi, E. L., Sinyorita, S., Devi, S. H., Mahanta, M., Kumari, A., Devi, H. L., Josmee, R. K., Pusparani, A.,
- 1404 Pathaw, N., Gupta, S., Meena, M., Janmeda, P., Seth, C. S., Arora, J., Sahoo, A., & Swapnil, P. (2024).
- 1405 Unlocking the potential of arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi: Exploring role in plant growth promotion, nutrient
- 1406 uptake mechanisms, biotic stress alleviation, and sustaining agricultural production systems. Journal of Plant
- 1407 Growth Regulation. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00344-024-11467-9
- 1408 Blein-Nicolas, M., Negro, S. S., Balliau, T., Welcker, C., Cabrera-Bosquet, L., Nicolas, S. D., Charcosset, A., & Zivy,
- 1409 M. (2020). A systems genetics approach reveals environment-dependent associations between SNPs, protein
- 1410 coexpression, and drought-related traits in maize. Genome Research, 30(11), 1593-1604.
- 1411 https://doi.org/10.1101/gr.263707.120
- 1412 Carvajal-Acosta, J. R., Zangerlé, A.-L., Gérard, S., Kliebenstein, D. J., & Dupas, S. (2022). Plant water-use strategies
- as mediators of herbivore drought stress. Journal of Ecology, 110(2), 725-737. https://doi.org/10.1111/1365-
- 1414 2745.13843
- 1415 Chandrasekaran, M., & Paramasivan, M. (2022). Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi and antioxidant enzymes in
- ameliorating drought stress: A meta-analysis. Plant and Soil, 480(1), 295-303. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11104-
- 1417 022-05582-3
- 1418 Chávez-Arias, C. C., Ligarreto-Moreno, G. A., Ramírez-Godoy, A., & Restrepo-Díaz, H. (2021). Maize responses
- 1419 challenged by drought, elevated daytime temperature and arthropod herbivory stresses: A physiological,
- 1420 biochemical and molecular view. Frontiers in Plant Science, 12, 702841.
- 1421 https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2021.702841
- 1422 Daryanto, S., Wang, L., & Jacinthe, P.A. (2017). Global synthesis of drought effects on cereal, legume, tuber and
- 1423 root crops production: A review. Agricultural Water Management, 179: 18-33,
- 1424 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.agwat.2016.04.022.
- 1425 Deribe, H. (2024). Review on effects of drought stress on maize growth, yield and its management
- 1426 strategies. Communications in Soil Science and Plant Analysis, 56(1), 123–143.
- 1427 https://doi.org/10.1080/00103624.2024.2404663
- 1428 Dowarah, B., Gill, S.S. & Agarwala, N. (2022). Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi in conferring tolerance to biotic stresses
- 1429 in plants. Journal of Plant Growth Regulation 41, 1429–1444. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00344-021-10392-5
- 1430 Du, E., Chen, Y., Li, Y., Zhang, F., Sun, Z., Hao, R., & Gui, F. (2022). Effect of arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi on the
- 1431 responses of Ageratina adenophora to Aphis gossypii herbivory. Frontiers in Plant Science, 13, 1015947.
- 1432 https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2022.1015947
- 1433 Du, Y., Zhao, Q., Chen, L., Yao, X., Zhang, W., Zhang, B., & Xie, F. (2020). Effect of drought stress on sugar
- metabolism in leaves and roots of soybean seedlings. Plant Physiology and Biochemistry, 146, 1-12.
- 1435 <u>https://doi.org/10.1016/j.plaphy.2019.11.003</u>
- 1436 Duell, E. B., Baum, K. A., & Wilson, G. W. T. (2024). Drought reduces productivity and anti-herbivore defenses, but
- 1437 not mycorrhizal associations, of perennial prairie forbs. Plant Biology (Stuttgart), 26(2), 204-213.
- 1438 https://doi.org/10.1111/plb.13604
- 1439 Erice, G., Cano, C., Bago, A., et al. (2024). Contrasting regulation of *Phaseolus vulgaris* root hydraulic properties
- 1440 under drought and saline conditions by three arbuscular mycorrhizal fungal species from soils with divergent

- moisture regime. Journal of Soil Science and Plant Nutrition, 24, 2934–2945. https://doi.org/10.1007/s42729-024-
- 1442 01719-8
- 1443 Farooq, A., Farooq, N., Akbar, H., Hassan, Z. U., & Gheewala, S. H. (2023). A critical review of climate change
- 1444 impact at a global scale on cereal crop production. Agronomy, 13(1), Article 1
- 1445 <u>https://doi.org/10.3390/agronomy13010162</u>
- 1446 Formenti, L., & Rasmann, S. (2019). Mycorrhizal fungi enhance resistance to herbivores in tomato plants with
- reduced jasmonic acid production. Agronomy, 9(3), 131. https://doi.org/10.3390/agronomy9030131
- 1448 Ge, L., Sun, S., Chen, A., Kapulnik, Y., & Xu, G. (2008). Tomato sugar transporter genes associated with mycorrhiza
- 1449 and phosphate. Plant Growth Regulation, 55(2), 115–123. https://doi.org/10.1007/s10725-008-9266-7
- 1450 Gfeller, V., Waelchli, J., Pfister, S., Deslandes-Hérold, G., Mascher, F., Glauser, G., Aeby, Y., Mestrot, A., Robert,
- 1451 C. A. M., Schlaeppi, K., & Erb, M. (2023). Plant secondary metabolite-dependent plant-soil feedbacks can
- 1452 improve crop yield in the field. eLife, 12, e84988. https://doi.org/10.7554/eLife.84988
- 1453 Glauser, G., Vallat, A., & Balmer, D. (2014). Hormone profiling. In Methods in Molecular Biology (Clifton, N.J.),
- 1454 1062, 597–608. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-62703-580-4_31
- 1455 Gupta, A., Rico-Medina, A., & Caño-Delgado, A. I. (2020). The physiology of plant responses to drought. Science,
- 1456 368(6488), 266–269. https://doi.org/10.1126/science.aaz7614
- 1457 Gurrieri, L., Merico, M., Trost, P., Forlani, G., & Sparla, F. (2020). Impact of drought on soluble sugars and free
- 1458 proline content in selected Arabidopsis mutants. Biology, 9(11), Article 11.
- 1459 https://doi.org/10.3390/biology9110367
- 1460 Guyer, A., Hibbard, B. E., Holzkämper, A., Erb, M., & Robert, C. A. M. (2018). Influence of drought on plant
- performance through changes in belowground tritrophic interactions. Ecology and Evolution, 8(13), 6756–6765.
- 1462 https://doi.org/10.1002/ece3.4183
- 1463 Hu, L., Robert, C. A. M., Cadot, S., Zhang, X., Ye, M., Li, B., Manzo, D., Chervet, N., Steinger, T., van der Heijden,
- 1464 M. G. A., Schlaeppi, K., & Erb, M. (2018). Root exudate metabolites drive plant-soil feedbacks on growth and
- 1465 defense by shaping the rhizosphere microbiota. Nature Communications, 9(1), 2738.
- 1466 https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-018-05122-7
- 1467 Huang PC, Grunseich JM, Berg-Falloure KM, Tolley JP, Koiwa H, Bernal JS, Kolomiets MV. Maize OPR2 and
- 1468 LOX10 (2023). Maize OPR2 and LOX10 mediate defense against fall armyworm and western corn rootworm by
- 1469 tissue-specific regulation of jasmonic acid and ketol metabolism. Genes. 30;14(9):1732.
- 1470 <u>https://doi.org/10.3390/genes14091732</u>.
- 1471 Huang, C., He, X., Shi, R., Zi, S., Xi, C., Li, X., & et al. (2024). Mycorrhizal fungi reduce the photosystem damage
- 1472 caused by drought stress on Paris polyphylla var. yunnanensis. PLoS ONE, 19(4), e0294394.
- 1473 <u>https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0294394</u>
- 1474 Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC). (2023). Climate Change 2022 Impacts, Adaptation and
- 1475 Vulnerability: Working Group II Contribution to the Sixth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on
- 1476 Climate Change (1st ed.). Cambridge University Press. https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009325844
- 1477 Kakabouki, I., Stavropoulos, P., Roussis, I., Mavroeidis, A., & Bilalis, D. (2023). Contribution of arbuscular
- mycorrhizal fungi (AMF) in improving the growth and yield performances of flax (Linum usitatissimum L.) to
- 1479 salinity stress. Agronomy, 13(9), 2416. https://doi.org/10.3390/agronomy13092416

- 1480 Khan, M. A. M., Ulrichs, C., & Mewis, I. (2010). Influence of water stress on the glucosinolate profile of Brassica
- 1481 oleracea var. italica and the performance of Brevicoryne brassicae and Myzus persicae. Entomologia
- 1482 Experimentalis et Applicata, 137(3), 229–236. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1570-7458.2010.01059.x
- 1483 Kheyruri, Y., Asadollah, S. B. H. S., Sharafati, A., Rahman, A., & Mohajeri, S. H. (2024). Examining the effects of
- meteorological drought variability on rainfed cultivation yields in Iran. Theoretical and Applied Climatology, 155,
- 1485 6427–6444. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00704-024-05013-6
- 1486 Kim, T.-H., Böhmer, M., Hu, H., Nishimura, N., & Schroeder, J. I. (2010). Guard cell signal transduction network:
- Advances in understanding abscisic acid, CO₂, and Ca²⁺ signaling. Annual Review of Plant Biology, 61, 561–591.
- 1488 https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-arplant-042809-112226
- 1489 Kumar, R., Meena, R. K., Tak, Y., & Chachaiya, P. K. (2024). Fungi boost up plant growth by improving nutrient
- 1490 uptake: A review. Environment and Ecology, 42(3B), 1364–1368. https://doi.org/10.60151/envec/OVGG9937
- 1491 Liu, L., Xiang, Y., Yan, J., Di, P., Li, J., Sun, X., Han, G., Ni, L., Jiang, M., Yuan, J., & Zhang, A. (2021).
- 1492 Brassinosteroid-signaling kinase 1 phosphorylating calcium/calmodulin-dependent protein kinase functions in
- drought tolerance in maize. New Phytologist, 231(3), 695-712. https://doi.org/10.1111/nph.17403
- 1494 Macías, F. A., Marín, D., Oliveros-Bastidas, A., Chinchilla, D., Simonet, A. M., & Molinillo, J. M. G. (2006).
- 1495 Isolation and synthesis of allelochemicals from gramineae: Benzoxazinones and related compounds. Journal of
- 1496 Agricultural and Food Chemistry, 54(4), 991–1000. https://doi.org/10.1021/jf050896x
- 1497 Margay, A. R., Azhar, M., & Latief, B. (2024). Review on hormonal regulation of drought stress response in
- plants. International Journal of Plant & Soil Science, 36 (8):902-16. https://doi.org/10.9734/ijpss/2024/v36i84921
- 1499 Martin, F.M., & van der Heijden, M. G. A. (2024). The mycorrhizal symbiosis: research frontiers in genomics,
- ecology, and agricultural application. New Phytologist. https://doi.org/10.1111/nph.19541
- 1501 McGonigle, T. P., Miller, M. H., Evans, D. G., Fairchild, G. L., & Swan, J. A. (1990). A new method which gives an
- objective measure of colonization of roots by vesicular-arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi. New Phytologist, 115(3),
- 1503 495–501. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1469-8137.1990.tb00476.x
- 1504 Meier, A. R., & Hunter, M. D. (2018). Mycorrhizae alter toxin sequestration and performance of two specialist
- herbivores. Frontiers in Ecology and Evolution, 6, Article 33. https://doi.org/10.3389/fevo.2018.00033
- 1506 Mo, Y., Wang, Y., Yang, R., Zheng, J., Liu, C., Li, H., Ma, J., Zhang, Y., Wei, C., & Zhang, X. (2016). Regulation
- 1507 of plant growth, photosynthesis, antioxidation and osmosis by an arbuscular mycorrhizal fungus in watermelon
- 1508 seedlings under well-watered and drought conditions. Frontiers in Plant Science, 7.
- 1509 <u>https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2016.00644</u>
- 1510 Mohammadi, R. (2024). Effects of post-flowering drought and supplemental irrigation on grain yield and agro-
- 1511 phenological traits in durum wheat. European Journal of Agronomy, 156, 127180,
- 1512 <u>https://doi.org/10.1016/j.eja.2024.127180</u>.
- 1513 Mohammadkhani, N., & Heidari, R. (2008). Drought-induced accumulation of soluble sugars and proline in two
- maize varieties. World Applied Sciences Journal, 3 (3), 448-453.
- 1515 Orine, D., Defossez, E., Vergara, F., Uthe, H., van Dam, N. M., & Rasmann, S. (2022). Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi
- prevent the negative effect of drought and modulate the growth-defence trade-off in tomato plants. Journal of
- 1517 Sustainable Agriculture and Environment, 1(3): 177-190. https://doi.org/10.1002/sae2.12018

- 1518 Orine, D., Saha, H., Glauser, G., Biere, A., & Rasmann, S. (2025). Microbial interactions influence the chemical
- 1519 defense of wild and cultivated tomato species. Journal of Chemical Ecology 51, 47.
- 1520 https://doi.org/10.1007/s10886-025-01598-y
- 1521 Qiao, M., Hong, C., Jiao, Y., Hou, S., & Gao, H. (2024). Impacts of drought on photosynthesis in major food crops
- 1522 and the related mechanisms of plant responses to drought. Plants, 13(13), 1808.
- 1523 https://doi.org/10.3390/plants13131808
- 1524 Rage, K., Manaswini, R., Gayathri, A., & Sharandeep, G. (2024). Impact of climate change on global food supply
- 1525 using machine learning algorithms. In Proceedings of the 2024 International Conference on Advances in
- 1526 Computing, Communication and Applied Informatics (ACCAI) (pp. 1-6). IEEE.
- 1527 <u>https://doi.org/10.1109/ACCAI61061.2024.10602468</u>
- 1528 Ran, Q., Zhang, S., Arif, M., Yin, X., Chen, S., & Ren, G. (2024). Effects of arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi on carbon
- assimilation and ecological stoichiometry of maize under combined abiotic stresses. Journal of Plant Ecology,
- 1530 17(2), rtae010. https://doi.org/10.1093/jpe/rtae010
- 1531 Rasband, W. S. (2018). ImageJ (version 1.54p) [Software]. U.S. National Institutes of Health. https://imagej.net/ij/
- 1532 Rashidi, S., Yousefi, A. R., & Mastinu, A. (2024). Mycorrhizal symbiosis can change the composition of secondary
- 1533 metabolites in fruits of Solanum nigrum L. Chemistry & Biodiversity, 21, e202400208
- 1534 https://doi.org/10.1002/cbdv.202400208
- 1535 Rezaei, E. E., Webber, H., Asseng, S., Boote, K., Durand, J. L., Ewert, F., Martre, P., & MacCarthy, D. S. (2023).
- 1536 Climate change impacts on crop yields. Nature Reviews Earth & Environment, 4(12), 831-846.
- 1537 https://doi.org/10.1038/s43017-023-00491-0
- 1538 Rivero, J., Lidoy, J., Llopis-Giménez, Á., Herrero, S., Flors, V., & Pozo, M. J. (2021). Mycorrhizal symbiosis primes
- 1539 the accumulation of antiherbivore compounds and enhances herbivore mortality in tomato. Journal of
- 1540 Experimental Botany, 72(13), 5038–5050. https://doi.org/10.1093/jxb/erab171
- 1541 Robert, C. A. M., & Mateo, P. (2022). The chemical ecology of benzoxazinoids. CHIMIA, 76(11), Article 11.
- 1542 <u>https://doi.org/10.2533/chimia.2022.928</u>
- 1543 Rosenzweig, C., Elliott, J., Deryng, D., Ruane, A. C., Müller, C., Arneth, A., Boote, K.J., Folberth, C., Glotter, M.,
- 1544 Khabarov, N., Neumann, K., Piontek, F., Pugh, T. A. M., Schmid, E., Stehfest, E., Yang, H., & Jones, J. W.
- 1545 (2014). Assessing agricultural risks of climate change in the 21st century in a global gridded crop model
- 1546 intercomparison. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences, 111(9), 3268-3273
- 1547 <u>https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.1222463110</u>
- 1548 Ruan, Y. L. (2014). Sucrose metabolism: Gateway to diverse carbon use and sugar signaling. Annual Review of Plant
- 1549 Biology, 65, 33–67. https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-arplant-050213-040251
- 1550 Salmeron-Santiago, I. A., Martínez-Trujillo, M., Valdez-Alarcón, J. J., Pedraza-Santos, M. E., Santoyo, G., Pozo, M.
- 1551 J., & Chávez-Bárcenas, A. T. (2021). An updated review on the modulation of carbon partitioning and allocation
- in arbuscular mycorrhizal plants. Microorganisms, 10(1), 75. https://doi.org/10.3390/microorganisms10010075
- 1553 Sharma, A., Shahzad, B., Kumar, V., Kohli, S. K., Sidhu, G. P. S., Bali, A. S., Handa, N., Kapoor, D., Bhardwaj, R.,
- 2554 & Zheng, B. (2019). Phytohormones regulate accumulation of osmolytes under abiotic stress. Biomolecules, 9(7),
- 1555 Article 7. https://doi.org/10.3390/biom9070285

- 1556 Sheoran, S., Kaur, Y., Kumar, S., Shukla, S., Rakshit, S., & Kumar, R. (2022). Recent advances for drought stress
- tolerance in maize (Zea mays L.): Present status and future prospects. Frontiers in Plant Science, 13, 872566.
- 1558 https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2022.872566
- 1559 Song, Y. Y., Cao, M., Xie, L. J., Liang, X. T., Zeng, R. S., Su, Y. J., Huang, J. H., Wang, R. L., & Luo, S. M. (2011).
- 1560 Induction of DIMBOA accumulation and systemic defense responses as a mechanism of enhanced resistance of
- mycorrhizal corn (Zea mays L.) to sheath blight. Mycorrhiza, 21(8), 721–731. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00572-
- 1562 011-0380-4
- 1563 Sutour, S., Doan, V. C., Mateo, P., Züst, T., Hartmann, E. R., Glauser, G., & Robert, C. A. M. (2024). Isolation and
- 1564 structure determination of drought-induced multihexose benzoxazinoids from maize (Zea mays). Journal of
- 1565 Agricultural and Food Chemistry, 72(7), 3427–3435. https://doi.org/10.1021/acs.jafc.3c09141
- 1566 Tang, H., Hassan, M. U., Feng, L., Nawaz, M., Shah, A. N., Qari, S. H., Liu, Y., & Miao, J. (2022). The critical role
- of arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi to improve drought tolerance and nitrogen use efficiency in crops. Frontiers in
- 1568 Plant Science, 13, 919166. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2022.919166
- 1569 Tao, L., Ahmad, A., de Roode, J. C., & Hunter, M. D. (2015). Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi affect plant tolerance
- and chemical defences to herbivory through different mechanisms. Journal of Ecology, 104(1), 168-178.
- 1571 https://doi.org/10.1111/1365-2745.12535
- 1572 Thoenen, L., Giroud, C., Kreuzer, M., Waelchli, J., Gfeller, V., Deslandes-Hérold, G., Mateo, P., Robert, C. A. M.,
- 1573 Ahrens, C. H., Rubio-Somoza, I., Bruggmann, R., Erb, M., & Schlaeppi, K. (2023). Bacterial tolerance to host-
- 1574 exuded specialized metabolites structures the maize root microbiome. Proceedings of the National Academy of
- 1575 Sciences, 120(44), e2310134120. https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.2310134120
- 1576 Vierheilig, H., Coughlan, A. P., Wyss, U., & Piché, Y. (1998). Ink and vinegar, a simple staining technique for
- 1577 arbuscular-mycorrhizal fungi. Applied and Environmental Microbiology, 64(12), 5004–5007.
- 1578 https://doi.org/10.1128/AEM.64.12.5004-5007.1998
- 1579 Vinocur, B. & Altman, A. (2005). Recent advances in engineering plant tolerance to abiotic stress: achievements and
- limitations. Current Opinion in Biotechnology, 16(2): 123-132, https://doi.org/10.1016/j.copbio.2005.02.001.
- 1581 Wang, Q., Liu, M., Wang, Z., Li, J., Liu, K., & Huang, D. (2024). The role of arbuscular mycorrhizal symbiosis in
- plant abiotic stress. Frontiers in Microbiology, 14, 1323881. https://doi.org/10.3389/fmicb.2023.1323881
- 1583 Wei, Y.-S., Zhao, J.-Y., Javed, T., Ali, A., Huang, M.-T., Fu, H.-Y., Zhang, H.-L., & Gao, S.-J. (2024). Insights into
- 1584 reactive oxygen species production-scavenging system involved in sugarcane response to Xanthomonas
- 1585 albilineans infection under drought stress. Plants, 13(6), 862. https://doi.org/10.3390/plants13060862
- 1586 Ximénez-Embún, M. G., Glas, J. J., Ortego, F., Alba, J. M., Castañera, P., & Kant, M. R. (2017). Drought stress
- promotes the colonization success of a herbivorous mite that manipulates plant defenses. Experimental and
- 1588 Applied Acarology. 73, 297–315 (2017). https://doi.org/10.1007/s10493-017-0200-4
- 1589 Xu, H., Twine, T. E., & Girvetz, E. (2016). Climate change and maize yield in Iowa. PLOS ONE, 11(5), e0156083.
- 1590 https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0156083
- 1591 Yang, J., & Rainville, P. D. (2019). Quantification of mono and disaccharides in foods
- 1592 https://www.waters.com/nextgen/us/en/library/application-notes/2019/quantification-mono-disaccharides-in-
- 1593 <u>foods.html</u>

- 1594 Yang, X., Wang, Z., Li, J., Struik, P. C., Jiang, S., Jin, K., & Mu, H. (2025). How do arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi
- enhance drought resistance of *Leymus chinensis*? BMC Plant Biology, 25, 453. https://doi.org/10.1186/s12870-
- 1596 025-04436-5
- 1597 Yuan, X., Li, S., Chen, J., Yu, H., Yang, T., Wang, C., Huang, S., Chen, H., & Ao, X. (2024). Impacts of global
- 1598 climate change on agricultural production: A comprehensive review. Agronomy, 14(7), 1360.
- 1599 https://doi.org/10.3390/agronomy14071360
- 1600 Zhao, C., Han, W.-H., Xiong, Y.-D., Ji, S.-X., Du, H., Chi, Y.-J., Chen, N., Wu, H., Liu, S.-S., & Wang, X.-W.
- 1601 (2025). Drought suppresses plant salicylic acid defence against herbivorous insects by down-regulating the
- 1602 expression of ICS1 via NAC transcription factor. Plant Stress, 16, 100887.
- 1603 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.stress.2025.100887
- 1604 Zhu, B., Liu, F., Li, X., Wang, Y., Gu, X., Dai, J., Wang, G., Cheng, Y., & Yan, C. (2015). Fast quantification of
- endogenous carbohydrates in plasma using hydrophilic interaction liquid chromatography coupled with tandem
- mass spectrometry. Journal of Separation Science, 38(1), 34–41. https://doi.org/10.1002/jssc.201400899
- 1607 Zou, Y.-N., Wu, Q.-S., & Kuča, K. (2020). Unravelling the role of arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi in mitigating the
- oxidative burst of plants under drought stress. Plant Biology, 22(5), 779–787. https://doi.org/10.1111/plb.13161

1609 LIST OF SUPPLEMENTARY INFORMATION

- 1610 **Supplementary Table 1.** Meteorological data during the semi-field assay.
- 1611 Supplementary Table 2. Soil chemical profile.
- 1612 **Supplementary Table 3.** Benzoxazinoid names and chemical formulas.
- 1613 Supplementary Figure 1. Experimental design for the semi-field experiment in
- 1614 Ostermundigen in Summer 2024.
- Supplementary Figure 2. Preparation of roots for the microscopic analysis (Mark Brundrett,
- 1616 2008).
- Supplementary Figure 3. Maize leaf chlorophyll contents development over time in the field
- 1618 **Supplementary Figure 4.** Maize root biomass in the field at day 120
- 1619 Supplementary Figure 5. Herbivore damage development over time in the field
- Supplementary Figure 6. Drought and AMF have interactive effects on DIMBOA-Glc in
- maize leaves in the field at day 60
- 1622 Supplementary Figure 7. AMF colonization had effect on sucrose and ABA levels in maize
- leaves in the field at day 120
- Supplementary Figure 8. AMF colonization had effect on DIM₂BOA-Glc levels in maize
- leaves in the field at day 60

1626 1627	Supplementary Figure 9. Drought had effect on Sucrose and AMF on SA and HDMBOA-Glo in maize leaves in the field at day 120
1628 1629	Supplementary Figure 10. AMF affected soluble sugar levels in maize roots in the field at day 120
1630 1631	Supplementary Figure 11. AMF colonization had effect on HM ₂ BOA-Glc and DIMBOA-2Glc levels in maize roots in the field
1632 1633	Supplementary Figure 12 . Drought reduced AMF colonization under controlled conditions in herbivory assay 2
1634 1635	Supplementary Figure 13. Absolute larvae mass gain and leaf damage area are positively correlated in herbivory assays
1636 1637	Supplementary Figure 14. Drought increase HMBOA-Glc and DIM ₂ BOA-Glc and decreased HDM ₂ BOA-Glc levels in maize leaves in herbivory assay 2
1638 1639	Supplementary Figure 15. Drought increased HMBOA-Glc, HMBOA-2Glc, HM ₂ BOA-Glc, DIM ₂ BOA-Glc and MBOA levels in maize roots in herbivory assay 2

Supplementary Table 1. Meteorological data during the semi-field assay

		Mean air		
	Mean soil	temperature 2 m	Total	Mean daily
	temperature at 5	above ground	precipitation	sunshine
Calendar week	cm depth [°C]	[°C]	[mm]	duration [h]
22	15.00	12.80	7.60	0.70
23	17.87	17.20	27.20	4.87
24	18.39	14.94	26.70	5.10
25	20.30	18.54	36.80	6.11
26	20.67	20.10	5.50	6.16
27	20.46	17.41	35.00	4.10
28	21.33	19.49	27.50	7.21
29	22.27	20.90	17.00	9.31
30	23.01	21.14	2.20	8.51
31	23.26	22.26	5.80	8.83
32	22.64	21.47	19.40	10.71
33	23.27	22.50	64.40	9.17
34	20.89	18.56	2.70	8.09
35	20.76	19.87	2.80	7.81
36	21.31	19.46	15.10	6.37
37	16.66	11.86	18.90	2.64
38	14.11	11.77	1.90	5.67
39	15.10	13.07	60.50	2.66
40	13.17	10.73	37.30	3.07
41	12.55	11.00	1.40	2.15

Supplementary Table 2. Soil profile analysis

1643 Soil Characteristics

1	6	Δ	4

					1044
Parameter	Unit	Result	Method	Interpretation/Cate	gory
					1045
Humus	% G/G	2.0	Texture Test	Low in Humus	1646
			(FP)		1647
Clay	% G/G	11.0	Texture Test	Very sandy loam	
			(FP)		1648
Silt	% G/G	31.0	Texture Test		
			(FP)		
pH Value		7.5	pH (1:2.5	Slightly alkaline	
			H ₂ O)		

1.1. Available Nutrients (H₂O10)

Nutrient	Unit	Result	Correction	Supply
			Factor	Level
Nitrate	mg/kg	351.4		Enriched
Phosphorus	mg/kg	5.0	1.2	Moderate
Potassium	mg/kg	394.8	0.0	Enriched
Calcium	mg/kg	325.6		Stock
Magnesium	mg/kg	42.6	0.4	Stock

1650 1.2. Reserve Nutrients (AAE10)

Nutrient	Unit	Result	Correction	Supply
			Factor	Level
Phosphorus	mg/kg	276.8	0.0	Enriched
Potassium	mg/kg	1031.5		Enriched
Calcium	mg/kg	325.6	0.4	Poor
Magnesium	mg/kg	373.0	0.2	Stock

1651 1.3. Trace Elements

Nutrient	Unit	Result	Correction	Supply
			Factor	Level
Boron	mg/kg	1.4		Enough
Manganese	mg/kg	315		Stock
Copper	mg/kg	14.1		Stock
Iron	mg/kg	938		Enriched

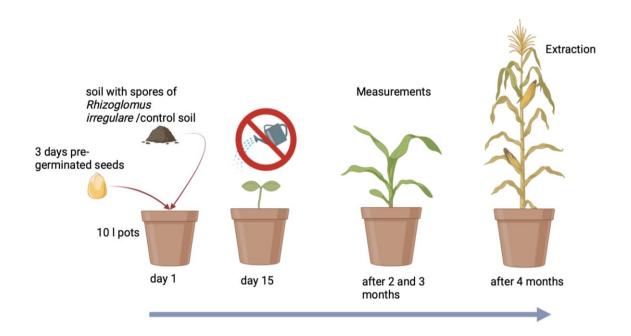
Supplementary Table 3. Benzoxazinoid names and chemical formulas

Name	Chemical name	Chemical formula
НМВОА	2-Hydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one	C ₉ H ₉ NO ₄
HMBOA-Glc	2-Hydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one glucoside	C ₁₅ H ₁₉ NO ₉
HMBOA-2Glc	2-Hydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one diglucoside	C ₂₁ H ₂₉ NO ₁₄
HM₂BOA-Glc	2-Hydroxy-7,8-dimethoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one glucoside	C ₁₆ H ₂₁ NO ₁₀
DIMBOA	2,4-Dihydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one	C ₉ H ₉ NO ₅
DIMBOA-Glc	2,4-Dihydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one glucoside	C ₁₅ H ₁₉ NO ₁₀
DIMBOA-2Glc	2,4-Dihydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one diglucoside	C ₂₁ H ₂₉ NO ₁₅
DIMBOA-3Glc	2,4-Dihydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one triglucoside	C ₂₇ H ₃₉ NO ₂₀
DIM2BOA-Glc	2,4-Dihydroxy-7,8-dimethoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one glucoside	C ₁₆ H ₂₁ NO ₁₁
HDMBOA-Glc	2-Hydroxy-4,7-dimethoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one glucoside	C ₁₆ H ₂₁ NO ₈
HDM2BOA-Glc	2-Hydroxy-4,7,8-trimethoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one glucoside	C ₁₇ H ₂₃ NO ₁₁
MBOA	6-Methoxybenzoxazolin-2-one	C ₈ H ₇ NO ₃

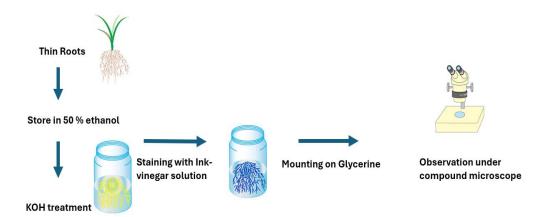
1653

1654

Supplementary Figure 1. Experimental design for the semi-field experiment in Ostermundigen in Summer 2024.



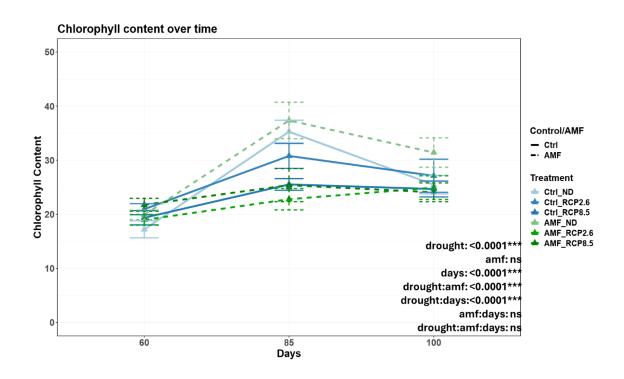
Supplementary Figure 2. Preparation of roots for the microscopic analysis (Mark Brundrett, 2008).



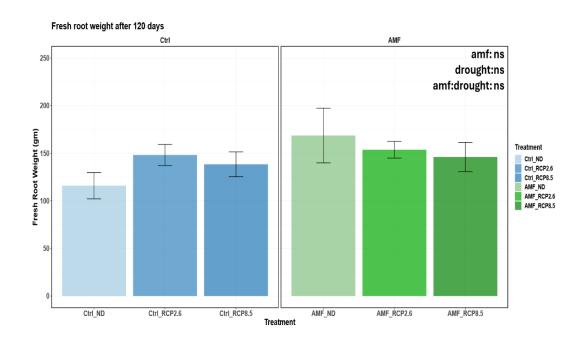
1657

1658

Supplementary Figure 3. Maize leaf chlorophyll contents development over time in the field



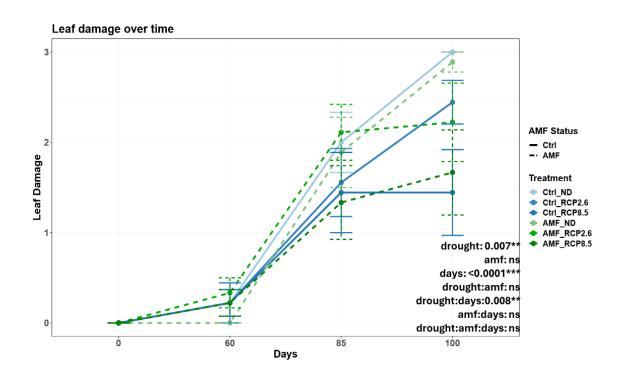
Supplementary Figure 4. Maize root biomass in the field at day 120



1660

1661

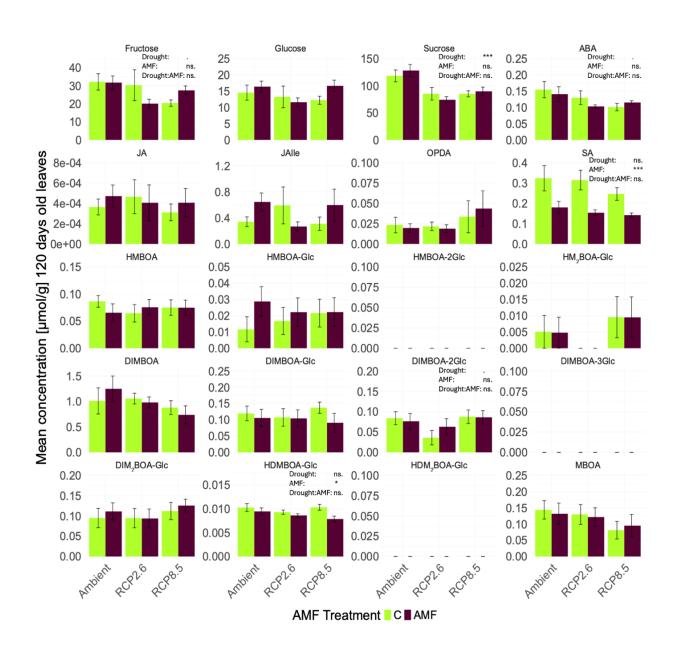
Supplementary Figure 5. Herbivore damage development over time in the field



1662

1663

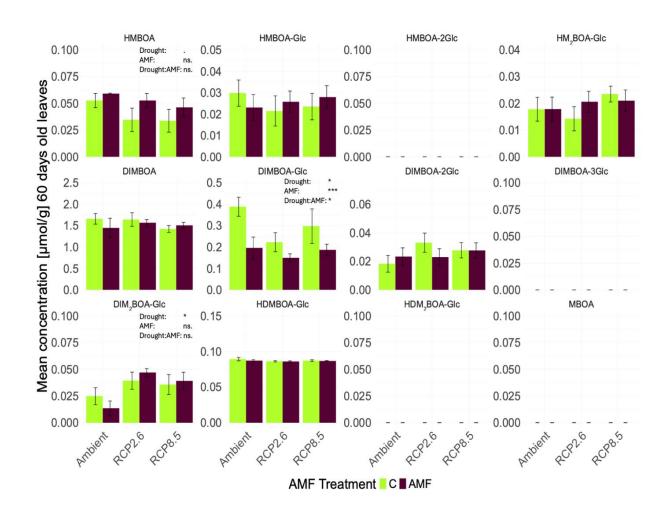
Supplementary Figure 6. Drought had effect on Sucrose and AMF on SA and HDMBOA-Glc in maize leaves in the field at day 120



1664

1665

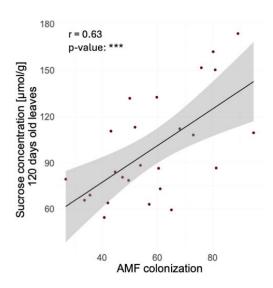
Supplementary Figure 7. Drought and AMF have interactive effects on DIMBOA-Glc in maize leaves in the field at day 60

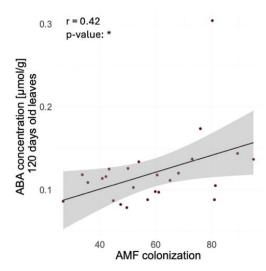


1666

1667

Supplementary Figure 8. AMF colonization had effect on sucrose and ABA levels in maize leaves in the field at day 120

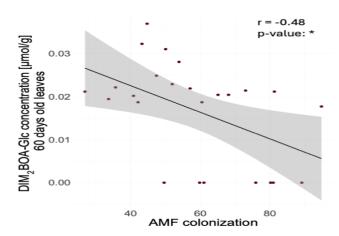




1668

1669

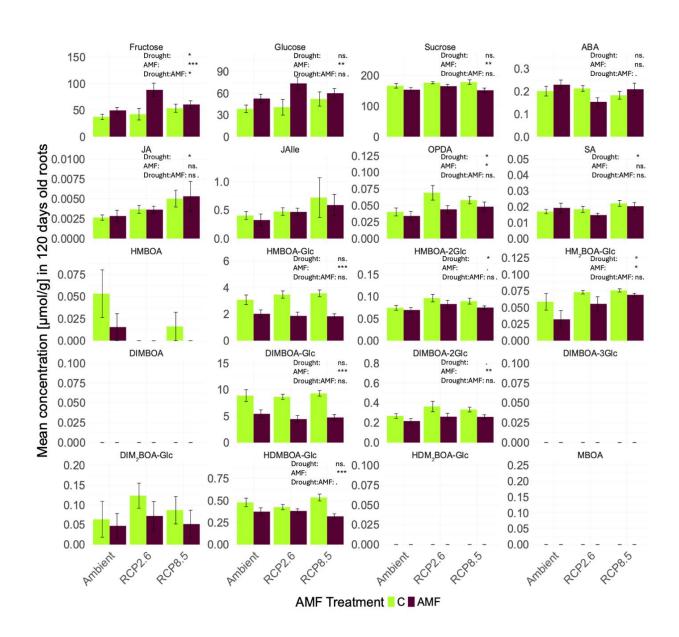
Supplementary Figure 9. AMF colonization had effect on DIM2BOA-Glc levels in maize leaves in the field at day 60



1670

1671

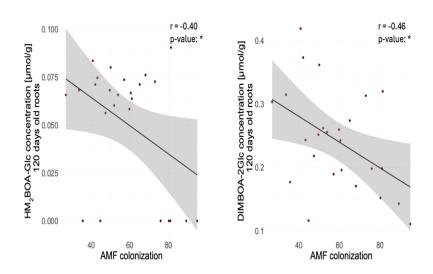
Supplementary Figure 10. AMF affected soluble sugar levels in maize roots in the field at day 120



1672

1673

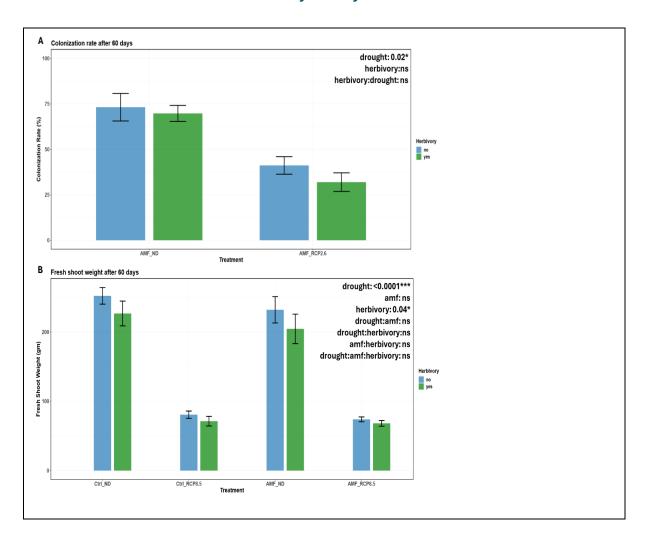
Supplementary Figure 11. AMF colonization had effect on HM2BOA-Glc and DIMBOA-2Glc levels in maize roots in the field

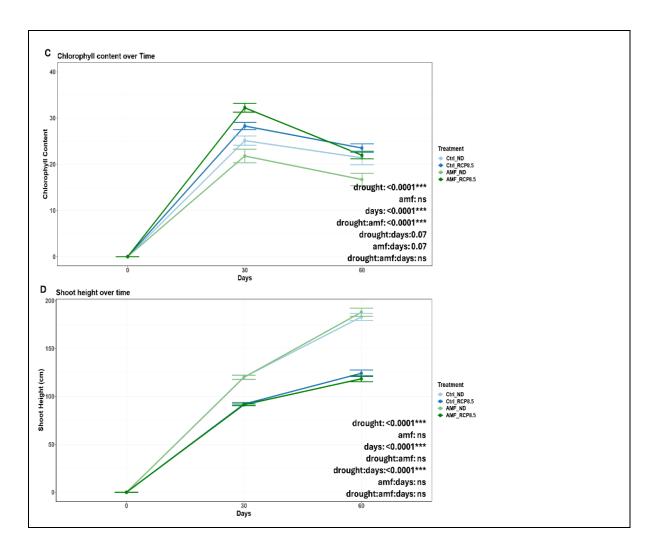


1674

1675

Supplementary Figure 12. Drought reduced AMF colonization under controlled conditions in herbivory assay 2

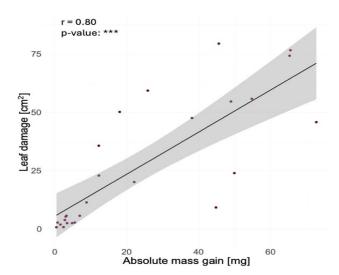




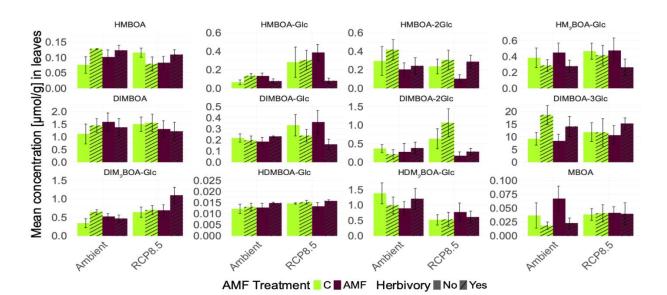
1676

1677

Supplementary Figure 13. Absolute larvae mass gain and leaf damage area are positively correlated in herbivory assays

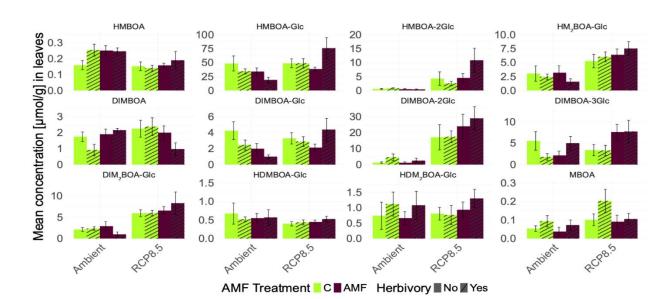


Supplementary Figure 14. Drought increase HMBOA-Glc and DIM2BOA-Glc and decreased HDM2BOA-Glc levels in maize leaves in herbivory assay (greenhouse)



HMBOA Drought: ns. AMF: ns. Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF: ns. Drought:Herbivory: ns. AMF:Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF:Herbivory: .	HMBOA-Glc Drought: ** AMF: ns. Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF: ns. Drought:Herbivory: ns. AMF:Herbivory: . Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.	HMBOA-2Glc Drought: ns. AMF: ns. Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF: ns. Drought:Herbivory: ns. AMF:Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.	HM2BOA-Glc Drought: ns. AMF: ns. Herbivory: . Drought:AMF: ns. Drought:Herbivory: ns. AMF:Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.
DIMBOA Drought: ns. AMF: ns. Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF: ns. Drought:Herbivory: ns. AMF:Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.	DIMBOA-Glc Drought: ns. AMF: ns. Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF: ns. Drought:Herbivory: . AMF:Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.	DIMBOA-2Glc Drought: ns. AMF: . Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF: * Drought:Herbivory: ns. AMF:Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.	DIMBOA-3Glc Drought: ns. AMF: ns. Herbivory: . Drought:AMF: ns. Drought:Herbivory: ns. AMF:Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.
DIM2BOA-Glc Drought: ** AMF: ns. Herbivory: . Drought:AMF: ns. Drought:Herbivory: ns. AMF:Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF:Herbivory: .	HDMBOA-Glc Drought: ns. AMF: ns. Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF: ns. Drought:Herbivory: ns. AMF:Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.	HDM2BOA-Glc Drought: * AMF:ns. Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF: ns. Drought:Herbivory: ns. AMF:Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.	MBOA Drought: ns. AMF: ns. Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF: ns. Drought:Herbivory: ns. AMF:Herbivory: ns. Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.

Supplementary Figure 15. Drought increased HMBOA-Glc, HMBOA-2Glc, HM2BOA-Glc, DIMBOA-2Glc, DIM2BOA-Glc and MBOA levels in maize roots in herbivory assay 2



НМВОА	HMBOA-Glc	HMBOA-2Glc	HM2BOA-Glc
Drought: **	Drought: **	Drought: ***	Drought: ***
AMF: ns.	AMF: ns.	AMF: ns.	AMF: ns.
Herbivory: ns.	Herbivory: ns.	Herbivory: ns.	Herbivory: ns.
Drought:AMF: ns.	Drought:AMF: ns.	Drought:AMF: ns.	Drought:AMF: ns.
Drought:Herbivory: ns.	Drought:Herbivory: *	Drought:Herbivory: ns.	Drought:Herbivory: ns.
AMF:Herbivory: ns.	AMF:Herbivory: ns.	AMF:Herbivory: ns.	AMF:Herbivory: ns.
Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.	Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.	Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.	Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.
DIMBOA	DIMBOA-Glc	DIMBOA-2Glc	DIMBOA-3Glc
Drought: ns.	Drought: ns.	Drought: ***	Drought: ns.
AMF: ns.	AMF: ns.	AMF: .	AMF: *
Herbivory: ns.	Herbivory: ns.	Herbivory: ns.	Herbivory: ns.
Drought:AMF: **	Drought:AMF: .	Drought:AMF: *	Drought:AMF: .
Drought:Herbivory: ns.	Drought:Herbivory: *	Drought: Herbivory: ns.	Drought:Herbivory: ns.
AMF:Herbivory: ns.	AMF:Herbivory: ns.	AMF:Herbivory: ns.	AMF:Herbivory: ns.
Drought:AMF:Herbivory: .	Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.	Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.	Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.
DIM2BOA-Glc	HDMBOA-Glc	HDM2BOA-Glc	МВОА
Drought: ***	Drought: ns.	Drought: ns.	Drought: *
AMF: ns.	AMF: ns.	AMF:ns.	AMF: ns.
Herbivory: ns.	Herbivory: ns.	Herbivory: ns.	Herbivory: .
Drought:AMF: ns.	Drought:AMF: ns.	Drought:AMF: ns.	Drought:AMF: ns.
Drought:Herbivory: ns.	Drought:Herbivory: ns.	Drought:Herbivory: ns.	Drought:Herbivory: ns.
AMF:Herbivory: ns.	AMF:Herbivory: ns.	AMF:Herbivory: ns.	AMF:Herbivory: ns.
Drought: AMF: Herbivory: ns.	Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.	Drought: AMF: Herbivory: ns.	Drought:AMF:Herbivory: ns.

1685 1686	The Benzoxazinoid-Derivative MBOA Improves Arbuscular Mycorrhizal Fungi Colonization in Maize
1687 1688	Sheharyar Ahmed Khan ^{1,2} Marcel van der Heijden ³ , Pierre Mateo ¹ , Natacha Bodenhausen ^{4,*} , Christelle Robert ^{1,2,*}
1689 1690	¹ Chemical Ecology Laboratory, Institute of Plant Sciences, University of Bern, Bern. Switzerland; ² Oeschger Centre for Climate Change Research, University of Bern, Bern, Switzerland; ² Department of
1691 1692	³ Plant and Microbial Biology, University of Zürich, Zürich, Switzerland; ⁴ Department of Soil Sciences, Research Institute of Organic Agriculture FiBL, Frick, Switzerland.
1693	* For correspondence: <u>Christelle.robert@unibe.ch</u> ; <u>natacha.bodenhausen@fibl.org</u>

1694

1695

1696

1697

1698

1699

1700

1701

1702

1703

1704

1705

1706

1707

1708

1709

1710

1711

1712

1713

1714

ABSTRACT

Drought is one of the most devastating environmental stressors impacting crop productivity in agricultural ecosystems. Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi (AMF) forms association with plants providing them with increased water and nutrient uptake, thereby enhancing plant resilience against drought. Benzoxazinoids (BXDs) are secondary metabolites actively involved in plants defences against drought, though their role in forming these symbiotic associations remains unclear. In this study, we evaluated the role of BXDs in facilitating the establishment of symbiotic associations with the arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi Rhizophagus irregularis. We combined a semi-field experiment with greenhouse assay involving bx1 mutants complemented with MBOA to assess growth, metabolism and AMF colonization. Additionally, we also investigated the impact of kinetic drought on the rate of colonization. In the semi field assay, drought increased DIMBOA, DIMBOA-Glc, DIM2BOA-Glc and DIMBOA-2Glc concentration in maize roots while AMF decreased DIMBOA, DIMBOA-Glc, DIM2BOA-Glc concentration after 60 days. In the bx1 mutant assay, AMF increased fresh shoot weight while MBOA complementation increased colonization rate in bx1 mutant plants after 20 days. Kinetic drought had no impact on the rate of colonization of AMF with the maize plants. Overall, drought enhanced production of maize secondary metabolites, an effect which was minimized in the presence of AMF. In bx1 mutant plants, MBOA addition increased the colonization rate highlighting their potential role in signalling and symbiotic formation. These findings highlight the need to better understand the BXDs role in plant defences and symbiotic interactions to develop better strategies for crops experiencing drought stress.

1715 Keywords:

1716 Arbuscular Mycorrhizal Fungi (AMF), Drought, Benzoxazinoids, MBOA, Maize

INTRODUCTION 1717 1718 Plants produce a wide range of low molecular weight organic compounds (Seregin et al., 2024, 1719 which can be divided into three categories based on their functions: primary metabolites are needed for plant growth (Salam et al., 2023), secondary or specialized metabolites are required 1720 1721 for plant-environmental interactions including attraction, repelling and defense reactions, and hormones, which are involved in regulation of organismal processes and metabolism (Erb and 1722 Kliebenstein, 2020). Approximately 200,000 secondary metabolites are produced across the 1723 plant kingdom (Dixon, 2003). Some secondary metabolites are toxic owing to their instability 1724 and capacity to react with other compounds (Akbar et al., 2024); they play a key role in plants 1725 defense by influencing interactions with the environment and ultimately shaping plant fitness 1726 and survival. 1727 Benzoxazinoids (BXDs) are well recognized plant specialized metabolites found in wheat 1728 (Triticum spp.) (Gfeller et al., 2023), rye (Secale cereale), maize (Zea mays) and other poaceae 1729 members (Kukobo et al., 2017). Benzoxazinoids are also found in some dicot species belonging 1730 1731 to the Anthaceae, Lamiaceae and Scrophulariaceae (Schullehner et al., 2008). The pathway for BXDs starts with the formation of indole catalysed by the enzyme indole 3-glycerol phosphate 1732 lyase (IGL) (ZmBX1). These compounds can be glycosylated by UGTs into double and triple 1733 hexoses which biologically inactivates them, preventing autotoxicity within the producing 1734 plant (Robert & Mateo, 2022, Florean et al., 2023). 1735 1736 Maize plants produce multihexose BXDs when subjected to drought conditions. Drought enhanced production of DIMBOA-2Glc, DIMBOA-3Glc, HMBOA-2Glc, HMBOA-3Glc, and 1737 HDMBOA-2Glc in roots and leaf tissues of seven days old maize seedlings, an effect observed 1738 across various maize lines (Sutour et al., 2024). A study investigating the genomic basis of 1739 1740 maize adaptation to drought stress revealed enhanced expression of ZmBX12 gene involved in the production of DIMBOA-Glc, underscoring its potential role in plants defense under drought 1741 conditions (Zhang et al., 2021). The altered composition of BXDs under drought conditions 1742 highlights the plant ability to better cope with changing environmental conditions. 1743 Plants secrete bioactive molecules into the rhizosphere that can modify their growth 1744 environment and soil microbiota (Hu et al., 2018). Root exudates consist of both primary 1745 metabolites including sugars, amino acids and carboxylic acids and a wide array of secondary 1746 metabolites (Hartmann et al., 2009). Root exudates not only serve as the carbon and nitrogen 1747 source for the microbial growth but also act as signalling molecules, attractants and stimulants 1748 or can have inhibitory repellent effects (Baetz & Martinoia, 2014). The host plant therefore 1749

1750

1751

1752

1753

1754

1755

1756

1757

1758

1759

1760

1761

1762

1763

1764

1765

1766

1767

1768

1769

1770

1771

1772

1773

1774

1775

1776

1777

1778

1779

1780

1781

1782

controls the composition of the exudates and eventually shapes rhizosphere microbial communities (Bulgarelli et al., 2013). Different plant species exude a broad range of bioactive molecules; in maize, root exudates in the rhizosphere are particularly rich in BXDs (Pétriacq et al., 2017; Hu et al., 2018). Extensive studies have shown that BXDs are involved in providing resistance against herbivores and pathogens through root exudation, although their potential role in forming symbiosis has not been explored. Drought is one of the most significant abiotic stresses affecting global agriculture (Nehra et al., 2024), but AMF has emerged as key allies in enhancing plant resilience under challenging conditions. For example, AMF can enhance plant tolerance to drought stress and reduce its negative effects on plant growth (Li et al., 2019). Maize B73 plants when inoculated with AMF Funneliformis mosseae resulted in improved seedling growth, plant biomass, soil nutrient availability and microbial biomass. The AM fungi Rhizoglomus intraradices promoted the uptake of copper, iron, manganese and zinc durum wheat (T. durum L.) plants when they were subjected to drought conditions (Goicoechea et al., 2016). Similarly, R. intraradices also promoted the uptake of potassium, phosphorus, calcium, magnesium, sodium, and iron in Rosescented geranium (Pelargonium graveolens) under drought conditions induced by laser light (Okla et al., 2022). Interestingly, a shift in the microbial community was also observed under association with AMF under drought and well-watered conditions (Li et al., 2025). Drought hinders plant cell metabolism and induces production of reactive oxygen species (ROS). AMF can help alleviate the effect of ROS as it significantly reduces hydrogen peroxide, malondialdehyde and electrolyte leakage (Chandrasekaran et al., 2022). Under changing climatic conditions, AMF is a promising tool for sustainable agriculture by increasing plant tolerance to drought stress. Nevertheless, environmental factors can limit AMF colonization under drought stress. Moderate temperatures and adequate soil moisture are ideal for enhanced colonization, as drought can lead to reduced spore germination and hyphal growth (Auge, 2001). Mycorrhizal colonization frequency was declined in barley plants under drought condition. Additionally, the abundance of arbuscules and vesicles was also reduced by 58% and 64% respectively while ambient conditions had no effect on all indicators of AMF performance (Sendek et al., 2019). Arbuscule abundance was also decreased with the increasing drought conditions in *Poncirus* trifoliata (L.) plants inoculated with Rhizophagus irregularis (Zhang et al., 2024). The impact of drought on AMF colonization needs further investigation, as it is context-dependent and varies with drought intensity, plant species and soil conditions.

1783 Drought can significantly alter the patter of root exudates forcing the plants to adjust the biochemical composition of exuded compounds because of limited water availability. The 1784 1785 modified composition includes enhanced release of specific sugars, amino acids and secondary metabolites (Canarini et al., 2019) which are involved in signalling and act as cues for the soil 1786 1787 microbes (Canarini et al., 2019). Plant-soil communication under reduced water conditions is reshaped by modulating the soil rhizosphere chemical composition. This modulation can 1788 1789 critically impact the arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi (AMF) as it relies on plant-derived carbon which can become inadequate due to limitations in photosynthesis resulting in lowering spore 1790 abundance and colonization rates (Augé, 2001; Jayne & Quigley, 2014). Furthermore, modified 1791 exuded profiles can impact AMF recruitment and symbiotic efficiency under drought 1792 conditions through altered chemical cues in the soil (Santos-Medellín et al., 2017). For 1793 example, tomato plants enhance strigolactones exudation under phosphate starvation, but this 1794 effect is not always maintained under drought stress highlighting complex regulation (López-1795 Ráez et al., 2010) 1796 Extensive research has been carried out on BXDs and AMF individually under abiotic stress 1797 but their direct interaction especially in the context of colonization remains unexplored. This 1798 study aims to address key knowledge gaps regarding the interaction between BXDs and AMF 1799 in maize under drought conditions through a semi field assay. The study examines whether 1800 AMF presence can modulate BXDs biosynthesis, potentially shaping plant growth and 1801 1802 defensive strategies in drought-affected environments. Specifically, it also investigates whether BXDs, particularly MBOA (6-methoxy-benzoxazolin-2(3 H)- one), a breakdown product of 1803 1804 DIMBOA-Glc in soil, can influence AMF colonization. To explore this, we used both wild type and bx1 mutant maize lines to assess AMF colonization levels and root BXDs profiles. 1805 1806 Furthermore, it evaluates potential trade-offs between BXDs mediated defense and AMF benefits, such as plant growth, chlorophyll content and fresh shoot weight. In addition, the 1807 effect of drought on AMF colonization was also evaluated under different drought regimes. 1808

METHODS

1809

- 1810 Semi-Field Experiment (Ostermundigen; 2023)
- 1811 Biological resources
- 1812 B73 and W22 maize seeds were obtained from Maize GDB germplasm (USDA/ARS,
- 1813 University of Illinois, Urbana,) and multiplied by Delley Semences et Plantes (DSP, Delley-
- 1814 Portalban, Switzerland). AMF Rhizophagus irregularis (SAF22) inoculum containing sand,

1818

1819

1820

1821

1822

1823

1824

1825

1826

1827

1828

1829

1830

1831

1832

1833

1834

1835

1836

1837

1838

1839

1840

1841

1842

1843

1844

1845

1846

1847

soil, roots, and spores as well as a mock inoculum without AMF was produced in the greenhouse, as previously described by Lutz et al. (2023), and were kindly provided by the Swiss Collection of Arbuscular Mycorrhizal Fungi (SAF, Zurich, Switzerland).

Maize performance in the field

The individual and interactive effects of drought and AMF on maize growth and yield were evaluated through a semi-field experiment (Figure S1). The experiment was carried out in Ostermundigen (46°57'59.8"N 7°29'13.1"E), Switzerland between May and July 2023. Fourliter pots (Hortima, Hausen, Switzerland) were covered at the bottom using fabric sheath (Neeser, Reiden, Switzerland) and filled with approximately 4.4 kg of soil (Landerde, Ricoter, Aarberg, Switzerland). The soil chemical profile was analyzed by the laboratory Labor für Boden- und Umweltanalytik (LBU, Steffisburg, Switzerland) (Supplementary Table 1). Approximately 200 g of the AMF inoculum were added to half of the pots (AMF+, n= 36) and mixed with the soil. The same amount of mock inoculum was added and mixed with the soil of control pots (AMF-, n=9). Three maize B73 seeds were placed 3 cm deep into the soil in individual pots. After ten days, maize growth was assessed and one seedling (the most central) per pot was kept by manually removing additional seedlings. All plants were watered daily for two weeks. After this period, only control plants received water daily (AMF+: n=12, AMF-: n=3), while drought-exposed plants were left unwatered until drought symptoms appeared (leaf wilting score of 4, Sudhakar et al. 2016). Drought treatments were defined based on the calculated soil moisture of the predicted future climate scenarios RCP2.6 and RCP8.5 with a water content of 19% (v/v) and 16.6% (v/v) respectively (Guyer et al., 2021; van Doan et al., 2021; IPCC, 2014). All plants were watered once daily. Drought-exposed plants received either 1.9 L (19% of pot volume; AMF+: n = 12, AMF-: n = 3) or 1.66 L (16.6% of pot volume; AMF+: n = 12, AMF-: n = 3) water. Leaf wilting symptoms were observed at similar frequency and intensity in both drought treatments. According to the manufacturer's instructions, the plants received 1% NK fertilizer solution (NK Flüssigdünger; Biorga, Grossaffoltern, Switzerland) with one liter volume applied per plant during the fourth week of the experiment. All pots were covered with 35 L plastic bags (Quick Bag, Galaxus, Zürich, Switzerland) during rain episodes. The 45 pots (2 AMF treatments x 3 drought levels x 12 replicates) were randomly placed in the beds to avoid positional bias. Plant phenotypic parameters were measured after 15, 30, 45 and 60 days. Relative chlorophyll content of the youngest leaf was measured using Soil and Plant Analysis Development SPAD502 plus (Konica Minolta, München, Germany) around 12 pm for all the plants. The

1877

evaluation

1848 overall duration of the measurements lasted from 30 min to one hour. Plant height was measured by using a ruler from the tip of the youngest leaf down to the soil surface. Maize 1849 1850 youngest leaves were collected on day 60 and flash frozen in liquid nitrogen for benzoxazinoid analysis. Maize roots were collected on day 60 for benzoxazinoid analysis and AMF 1851 1852 colonization evaluation drought on AMF Effect of kinetic colonization (Greenhouse 1853 Ostermundigen: Summer 2024) 1854 The impact of drought on maize AMF colonization was investigated by establishing drought at 1855 different time points under greenhouse conditions (Supplementary Figure 3). Maize seeds (var. 1856 B73) were surface sterilized as described above. Germinating seedlings were placed in 3 L pots 1857 (Hortima, Hausen, Switzerland) covered at the bottom using fabric sheath (Neeser, Reiden, 1858 Switzerland). The pots were filled with 3.4 kg soil (95% of pot volume; Landerde; Ricoter, 1859 Aarberg, Switzerland). Maize plants were grown in a greenhouse at 23±1°C and 18±1°C with 1860 14/10 hours of light and darkness respectively to simulate natural conditions and 60% (v/v) 1861 relative humidity. The plants were subjected to four watering conditions i.e., CC, CD, DC and 1862 DD, where C stands for control watering and D for drought treatment according to RCP 8.5 1863 (16.6% soil moisture). For the first fourteen days, CC and CD treated plants received ambient 1864 watering while DC and DD treated plants were subjected to drought watering conditions. 1865 After this period, watering was continued for CC and DC while drought was applied to CD and 1866 DD. All the plants mixed with 150 g AMF inoculum (AMF+, n= 32). The pots were randomly 1867 1868 placed in the greenhouse (Figure S2). Plant phenotypic parameters were measured after 20, 40 and 60 days. Relative chlorophyll 1869 1870 content of the youngest leaf was measured using Soil and Plant Analysis Development SPAD502 plus (Konica Minolta, München, Germany) around 12 pm for all the plants. The 1871 duration of the measurements lasted from 30 min to one hour. Plant height was measured by 1872 1873 using a ruler from the tip of the youngest leaf down to the soil surface. Fresh shoot biomass root length was also measured at the termination of the experiment. Maize youngest leaves and 1874 roots were collected on days 20, 40 and 60 and flash frozen in liquid nitrogen for benzoxazinoid 1875 analysis. Maize thin roots were collected on day 60 and stored at -20°C for AMF colonization 1876

1910

1878	Maize W22 and bx1 mutant association with AMF and
1879	complementation with MBOA (Ostermundigen; Summer 2024)
1880	The impact of benzoxazinoids on maize AMF colonization was investigated by using W22 type
1881	and $bx1$ mutant plants under greenhouse conditions (Supplementary Figure 3). Maize seeds
1882	were surface sterilized using 15% (v/v) bleach (Potz, Migros, Zurich, Switzerland) in distilled
1883	water for 15 min. The seeds were then rinsed with distilled water and pregerminated by placing
1884	them on damped filter papers (90mm; Cytiva, Marlborough, MA, USA) in a plastic box
1885	(Semadeni, Bern, Switzerland) in the dark for three days. Germinating seedlings were placed
1886	in 3 L pots (Hortima, Hausen, Switzerland) covered at the bottom using fabric sheath (Neeser,
1887	Reiden, Switzerland). The pots were filled with either 3.4 kg soil (Landerde; Ricoter, Aarberg,
1888	Switzerland) mixed with 150 g AMF inoculum to each WT and bx1 mutant plants (AMF+, n=
1889	14) or with 3.4 kg soil (Landerde; Ricoter, Aarberg, Switzerland) mixed with 150 g of
1890	autoclaved control inoculum (AMF-, n=14). 8 mg of MBOA was purchased from Sigma-
1891	Aldrich Chemie GmbH (Buchs; Switzerland) and was added to bx1 mutant plants (AMF+, n=
1892	7, AMF-, n= 7). Maize plants were grown in a growth chamber at 23±1°C and 18±1°C with
1893	$14/10$ hours of light and darkness respectively to simulate natural conditions and $60\%\ (v/v)$
1894	relative humidity. All plants were watered daily for eight weeks. The pots were randomly
1895	placed in the growth chamber to avoid positional bias.
1896	Plant phenotypic parameters were measured after 20, 40 and 60 days. Relative chlorophyll
1897	content of the youngest leaf was measured using Soil and Plant Analysis Development
1898	SPAD502 plus (Konica Minolta, München, Germany) around 12 pm for all the plants. The
1899	duration of the measurements lasted from 30 min to one hour. Plant height was measured by
1900	using a ruler from the tip of the youngest leaf down to the soil surface. Fresh shoot biomass,
1901	root length, tassel and cob development were also measured at the termination of the
1902	experiment. Maize youngest leaves and roots were collected on days 20, 40 and 60 and flash
1903	frozen in liquid nitrogen for benzoxazinoid analysis. Maize thin roots were collected on day 60
1904	and stored at - 20°C for AMF colonization evaluation
1905	AMF colonization rates
1906	Roots were stained following a previously established procedure (Vierheilig et al., 1998).
1907	Maize thin roots (diameter 0.5 - 1 mm) were cut into small segments of approximately 1.5 cm
1908	in length and preserved in 50% EtOH (Alcosuisse, Rüti bei Büren, Switzerland). The ethanol
1909	was rinsed off using distilled water and the samples were then cleared with 10% w/v KOH

(Sigma-Aldrich, Steinheim, Germany) at 80°C in a dry bath (Digital Dry Bath; Labnet, Edison,

1911 NJ, USA) for a duration of 30 min. After incubation, the roots were rinsed using distilled water and stained with 5% ink (Pelikan, Hannover, Switzerland) -vinegar solution (5% acetic acid; 1912 1913 MBudget, Migros, Zurich, Switzerland) and incubated at 80°C for 30 min. After a final rinse with distilled water, the samples were stored in 50% glycerol (Dr. Bähler Dropa AG, Bern, 1914 1915 Switzerland). The root samples were placed on a microscopic slide, mounted with 50% glycerol, and covered with the help of a cover slip. The samples were observed under a 1916 1917 Fluorescence epi microscope with camera (Leica DMC6200; Leica Microsystems, Heerbrugg, Switzerland) at the magnification of 200X (magnifying lens * ocular lens). The colonization 1918 rate in percentage was measured as the proportion of root segments colonized by AMF 1919 compared to the total number of root segments (McGonigle et al., 1990). The number of root 1920 segments per plant in average was 50, 40 and 40 for semi-field, drought kinetic and bx1 mutant 1921 1922 assays respectively.

Benzoxazinoids profiling

1923

1924

1925

1926

1927

1928

1929

1930

1931

1932

1933

1934

1935

1936

1937

1938

1939

1940

1941

1942

1943

Benzoxazinoid contents were characterized using an acquity i-Class UHPLC system coupled to a single quadrupole mass spectrometer (QDa) equipped with an electrospray source (Waters, Milford, MA, USA) as previously described (Hu et al., 2018). The plant metabolites were extracted from 100 ± 1 mg by adding 1 mL MeOH: H2O:FA (70:30 v/v, 0.1% FA) and thoroughly vortexed for 10 s. The samples were then centrifuged for 20 min at 13'00 rpm at 10°C and the supernatant was collected for analysis. Compounds were separated on an Acquity BEH C18 column (1.7 μ m, 2.1 \times 100 mm i.d.; Waters, Milford, MA, USA). The flow rate of the mobile phase was maintained at 0.4 mL/min. The injection volume was 1 µL and the temperature of the column was maintained at 40°C. The MS was operated in negative mode, and data were acquired in the scan range (m/z 150–650) using a cone voltage of 10 V. All other MS parameters were left at their default values. The elution conditions were as follows: solvent A consisted of H₂O and FA (99.9:0.1 v/v), while solvent B consisted of ACN and FA (99.9:0.1 v/v). The gradient program was: 2% solvent B from 0.00 to 1.00 min; a linear gradient from 2 to 40% solvent B from 1.00 to 4.00 min; a linear gradient to 100% solvent B from 4.00 to 6.00 min.; 100% solvent B from 6.00 to 8.50 min; a gradient from 100 to 2% solvent B from 8.50 to 8.51 min; and 2% solvent B from 8.51 to 10 min. MassLynx v4.1 SCN923 was used to control the instrument and for data processing. To detect and identify BXDs, targeted mass spectrometry in negative ionization mode was used. The absolute quantities of HMBOA, DIMBOA, DIMBOA-Glc, DIMBOA-2Glc, HDMBOA-Glc, and MBOA were determined using standard curves of the corresponding pure compounds. MBOA was purchased from

Sigma-Aldrich Chemie GmbH (Buchs, Switzerland). DIMBOA-Glc DIMBOA-2Glc, and 1944 HDMBOA-Glc were isolated from maize plants in our laboratory as previously described 1945 (Thoenen et al., 2023). DIMBOA and HMBOA were synthesized in our laboratory directly 1946 from or adapting published protocols (Macías et al., 2006). HMBOA-Glc, HMBOA-2Glc, 1947 HM₂BOA-Glc, DIMBOA-3Glc, DIM₂BOA-Glc, and HDM₂BOA-Glc for which no analytical 1948 standards were available, were quantified by comparison with the standard curve of their 1949 1950 closest parent compounds, HMBOA, DIMBOA-Glc, and HDMBOA-Glc. Full names and chemical formulas of measured benzoxazinoids can be found in Supplementary Table 3. 1951

Statistical analyses

1952

1953

1954

1955

1956

1957

1958

1959

1960

1961

1962

1963

1964

1965

1966

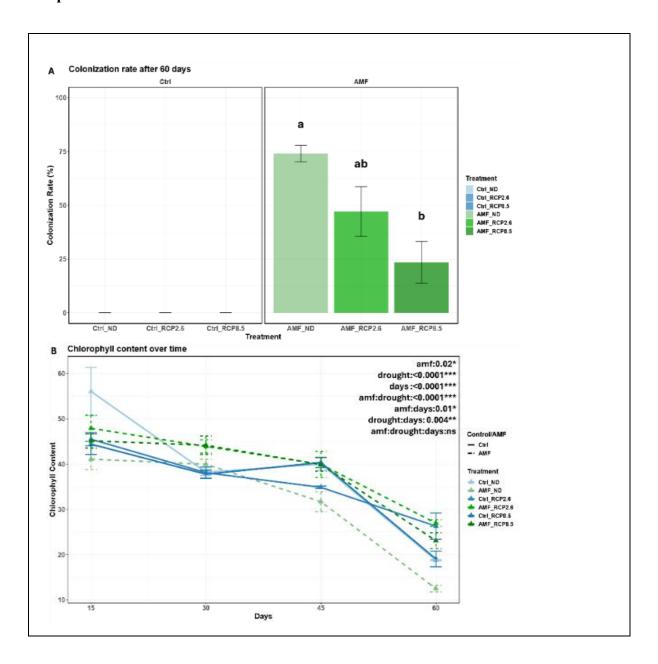
1967

Statistical analyses and data visualization were done with R (version 4.4.2; R core team, 2018) using R studio (version 2024.12.0.467; Posit team, 2024). The data was read in with the package readxl (version 1.4.3; Wickham and Bryan, 2023). For organizing and structuring the data the package dplyr (version 1.1.4; Wickham et al., 2023) was used. The semi-field assay and the herbivory assay followed a fully multifactorial design, and the response variables were analysed by using linear models or ANOVA. Explanatory variables were AMF presence or absence, water regimes, and for the mutant assay presence or absence of *bx1* gene. Homoscedasticity and normality of distribution of residuals were confirmed visually with the diagnostic plots of base R. I applied aligned rank transform (Art) ANOVA using ARTool package (version 0.11.1; Kay et al., 2021) if the model fit was not satisfactory. Depending on the number of variables in the experiment, two-way or three-way ANOVA was used to detect the effects of response variables. P-values below 0.05 were considered significant. Plots were made using the package ggplot2 (version 3.5.1; Wickham, 2016) and ggpattern (version 1.1.1; Wickham and Davis, 2024).

RESULTS

- 1968 Drought decreased AMF colonization enhanced root benzoxazinoid
- 1969 levels in the field
- 1970 We conducted a semi-field assay to examine the interactions between drought and AMF
- 1971 Rhizophagus irregularis (SAF22) on maize plants (var. B73) growth and defense compounds,
- 1972 specifically benzoxazinoids (Supplementary Figure 1).
- 1973 We quantified colonization to make sure that the AMF association was established in the roots.
- 1974 Time required by the AMF to fully colonize plant roots depend on plant genotype, fungal
- species and the soil conditions. Our preliminary findings suggests that maize reached maximum

1976 colonization with R. irregulare after around eight weeks. Our findings revealed that drought drastically reduced AMF colonization in the maize roots after 60 days while ambiently watered 1977 1978 plants had the highest colonization rate (Figure 1A). We measured chlorophyll content to analyse the effect of drought on photosynthesis and 1979 1980 whether AMF can help plants in improving chlorophyll content under drought stress. Time series of the chlorophyll content in maize plants is shown in Figure 1B. After 15 days, there 1981 1982 was a significant effect of drought and AMF on maize chlorophyll content (Supplementary Figure 4A). After 30 days, AMF inoculation of maize plants improved chlorophyll content 1983 (Supplementary Figure 4B). After 45 days, no effect of either drought or AMF was found for 1984 chlorophyll content (Supplementary Figure 4C). After 60 days, AMF reduced chlorophyll 1985 content of plants that were watered ambiently while no effect on drought treated plants was 1986 found (Supplementary Figure 4D). 1987 We analysed how drought can impact the production of benzoxazinoids in maize plants under 1988 drought as they are primarily involved in plant defences against environmental stresses. 1989 Additionally, whether benzoxazinoids metabolic profiles were positively or negatively 1990 modulated under the AMF association was also determined. We found that drought increased 1991 root and leaf benzoxazinoid levels while AMF reduced benzoxazinoids content in the roots 1992 (Figure 1C-D). In roots, drought increased the production of DIMBOA, DIMBOA-Glc, 1993 DIM2BOA-Glc and DIMBOA-2Glc while AMF lowered the DIMBOA, DIMBOA-Glc, 1994 1995 DIM2BOA-Glc content. AMF enhanced the production of HDMBOA-Glc in roots while interactive effect of AMF and drought were found for DIMBOA-Glc, DIM2BOA-Glc and 1996 1997 HMBOA-2Glc (Supplementary Figure 6). In leaves, drought enhanced the levels of HMBOA, HMBOA-Glc, DIMBOA-Glc, while interactive effect of AMF and drought was found for 1998 1999 DIM2BOA-Glc. (Supplementary Figure 7). Interestingly, in roots, correlations were found between BXDs and colonization rate. DIMBOA, 2000 DIMBOA-Glc, DIM2BOA-Glc, DIMBOA-2Glc were positively correlated in roots under low 2001 colonization. Alternatively, HDMBOA was negatively correlated in plants roots with higher 2002 colonization (Supplementary Figure 8). 2003



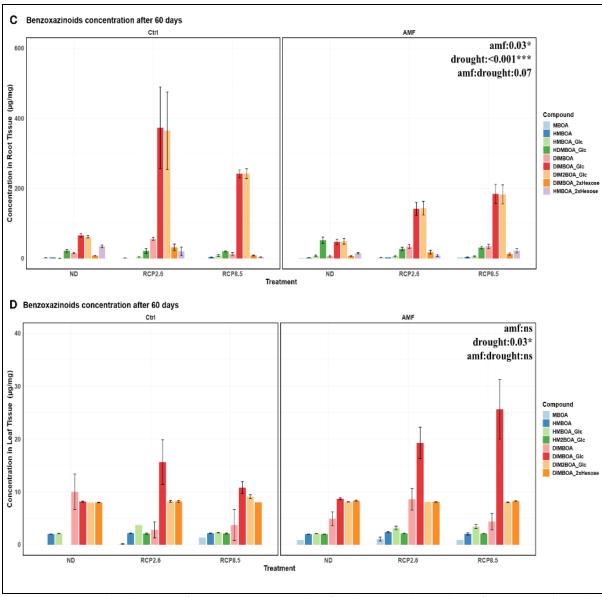
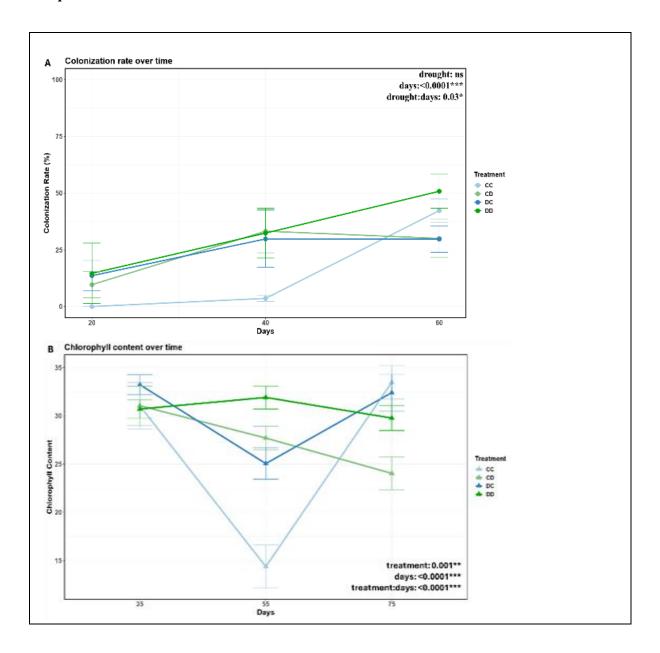


Figure 1. The colonization rate of arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi (AMF) with maize B73 plants declined with increasing drought conditions in the field. Benzoxazinoids levels in maize B73 roots and leaves were induced under drought stress while AMF presence limited this effect in the roots A. Colonization rate of *Rhizophagus irregularis* with maize B73 plants drastically declined under increasing drought conditions after 60 days. B. Time series of the chlorophyll content in maize plants. C-D. Profile of different benzoxazinoids in the root and leaf tissues after 60 days are shown. Mean ± standard errors are shown (Ctrl_ND, Ctrl_RCP2.6, Ctrl_RCP8.5 n=3; AMF_ND, n=7; AMF_RCP2.6, AMF_RCP8.5, n=9). Three-way anova test was used run to analyze differences among treatments. For total BXDs, PERMANOVA test was run to analyze differences among treatments. Stars and letters indicate significant differences, **: p<0.001, *: p<0.05, 0.05<p<0.10. Ctrl = Control, AMF = Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi, *Rhizophagus irregularis* (SAF22). ND: Ambient, soil moisture: 23% (v/v); Drought soil moisture: RCP2.6 and RCP8.5: 19% and 16.6% (v/v) respectively.

Prolonged drought increased chlorophyll and benzoxazinoids content in 2015 maize plants, while kinetic drought had no effect on AMF colonization 2016 in the greenhouse. 2017 In the first experiment, drought was established after 15 days of ambient watering 2018 (Supplementary Figure 2). We, therefore, thought that the timing of drought could explain the 2019 Plant-AMF interactions as previous studies with earlier drought establishment also did not 2020 report decreased AMF colonization. Additionally, the effect of BXDs seem to occur at early 2021 2022 stages of maize and AMF interactions. We established four watering regimes i.e., CC, CD, DC 2023 and DD for fourteen days before the addition of AMF inoculum and assessed plant growth, colonization rate and BXDs content. Here, CC refers to ambient watering, CD as late drought, 2024 DC refers to early drought, and DD as prolonged drought. All the plants were inoculated with 2025 the AMF. 2026 Time series of colonization rate after 35, 55 and 75 days is presented in Figure 2A. After 35, 2027 55 and 75 days, there was no effect of early and late drought on the colonization rate of 2028 Rhizophagus irregularis (SAF22) with maize B73 plants (Supplementary Figure 12). 2029 Time series of chlorophyll content of maize B73 plants after 35, 55 and 75 days is presented as 2030 Figure 2B. After 35 days, there was no effect of drought on the chlorophyll content 2031 2032 (Supplementary Figure 9A), while after 55 days late and prolonged drought treatment increased the chlorophyll content in maize B73 plants (Supplementary Figure 9B). 2033 2034 Time series of fresh shoot weight of maize B73 plants after 35, 55 and 75 days is presented as Figure 2C. After 55 days prolonged drought treatment decreased fresh shoot weight of maize 2035 B73 plants (Figure 11B). The plants with early drought treatment recovered after 75 days and 2036 had the highest fresh shoot weight (Supplementary Figure 11C) 2037 Benzoxazinoids profile in the roots after 75 days is presented as Figure 2D. After 35 days, 2038 prolonged drought increased DIM2BOA-Glc (Supplementary Information 13). while after 55 2039 days prolonged drought increased HMBOA and DIMBOA concentrations in the roots 2040 (Supplementary Information 14). After 75 days, HDMBOA-Glc and DIMBOA-Glc 2041 concentrations increased under prolonged drought while there was no effect of early, late and 2042 prolonged drought on other benzoxazinoids (Supplementary Information 15). 2043



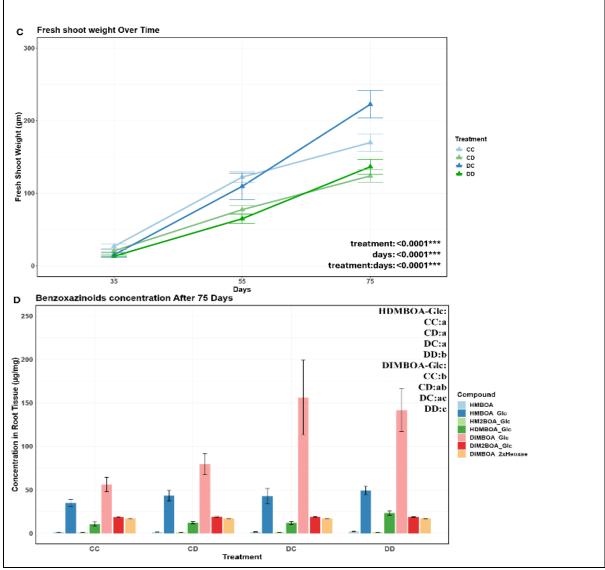


Figure 2. Kinetic drought had no effect on colonization rate of maize plants inoculated with AMF *Rhizophagus irregularis* (SAF22) while prolonged drought increased chlorophyll and decreased fresh shoot weight. A. Colonization rate of maize plants inoculated with AMF after 35, 55 and 75 days. B. Chlorophyll content over time for maize plants inoculated with AMF under different drought treatments. C. Mean fresh shoot weight over time for maize plants inoculated with AMF under different drought treatments. D. Benzoxazinoids profile in the root tissues under different drought conditions and inoculation with AMF after 75 days. Mean ± standard errors are shown (n=8 except for CD; n=7). Anova was performed to analyze differences among treatments. Letters and stars indicate significant differences, ***: p<0.0001, **: p<0.01, 0.05<p<0.10. CC here stands for ambient watering, CD is late drought, DC is early drought, and DD is prolonged drought treatment according to RCP 8.5 (16.6% soil moisture). For the first fourteen days, CC and CD treated plants received ambient watering while DC and DD treated plants were subjected to drought watering conditions.

2055	Soil complementation with MBOA increased AMF colonization
2056	In the first experiment, we found that Increasing drought led to increased levels of BXDs and
2057	decreased levels of AMF colonization We therefore tested whether BXDs could explain the
2058	lower AMF rates. We used bx1 mutants and complemented the soil with MBOA
2059	(Supplementary Figure 3). MBOA is a breakdown product of DIMBOA, it is bioactive and is
2060	involved in signalling, defense responses and effects soil microbes. We used $\sim 2.5\ \text{mg}$
2061	MBOA/kg of soil as it represents the amount in the plant tissues and is consistent with previous
2062	studies (Fomsgaard et al., 2006).
2063	For W22 plants, we measured colonization rate after 20 40 and 60 days to visualize the AMF
2064	R. irregulare association with the genotype. R. irregulare successfully colonized W22 plants
2065	and had close to maximum colonization rate after 20 days as opposed to B73 maize plants in
2066	the field assay. The $bx1$ mutants were less colonized by the AMF, but the complementation of
2067	bxI mutants with MBOA increased the colonization rate significantly after 20 days (Figure 3A)
2068	The stimulating effect of MBOA disappeared in bx1 mutant after 40 and 60 days where all
2069	plants displayed similar AMF colonization rate (Supplementary information 20).
2070	We measured the effect of MBOA on plant growth such as the fresh shoot weight considering
2071	whether higher colonization rate facilitates in improved plant performance. We found that the
2072	addition of MBOA did not affect the fresh shoot weight, while fresh shoot weight of W22 and
2073	bx1 mutant plants was influenced by AMF after 20 (Figure 3A) and 60 days (Supplementary
2074	Figure 19B). The fresh shoot weight after 40 and 60 days is presented in Supplementary Figure
2075	19A-B.

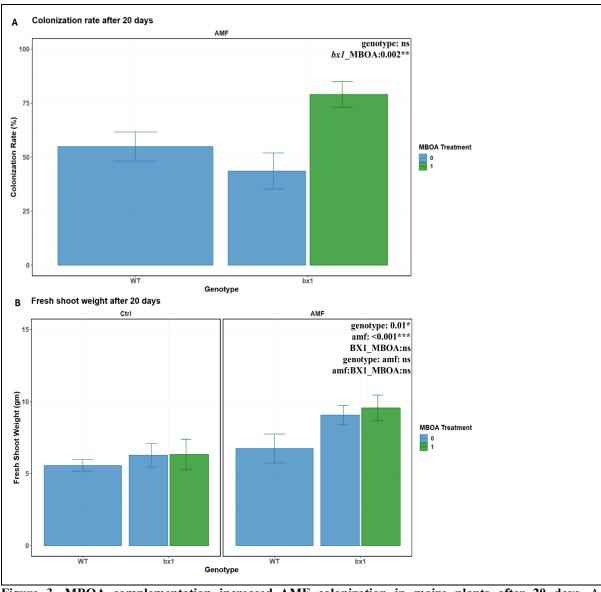


Figure 3. MBOA complementation increased AMF colonization in maize plants after 20 days. A. Colonization rate of *Rhizophagus irregularis* (SAF22) with maize W22, mutant *bx1* and mutant *bx1* plants complemented with MBOA. B. Fresh shoot weight of maize W22, *bx1* mutant plants complemented with MBOA after 20, 40 and 60 days. Mean ± standard errors are shown (n=7; except for BX1_MBOA_Ctrl, n=6). Two-way anova test was run to analyze differences among treatments. Stars indicate significant differences, ***: p<0.0001, *: p<0.01, *: p<0.05, 0.05<p<0.10. Ctrl= Control, AMF = Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi, *Rhizophagus irregularis* (SAF22). MBOA0 = No MBOA, MBOA1 = MBOA addition.

DISCUSSION

The present study reports contradicting results of the effect of drought on AMF, as drought decreased AMF colonization in the semi-field assay while increased it in the kinetic assay under greenhouse conditions. AMF had an increasing effect on chlorophyll content in maize plants after 30 days but decreased it in well-watered plants after 60 days. Interestingly, whereas drought increased benzoxazinoids content in the roots and leaves, AMF reduced BXDs concentrations in the roots. While first evidence suggests that some BXDs, namely MBOA,

2090 may play a role in stimulating AMF colonization at early stage, more investigations are required to best characterize the role of BXDs in maize-AMF interactions as well as the effect 2091 2092 of drought on AMF association. 2093 In the field assay, one of the most significant observations is the decreased AMF colonization 2094 under drought conditions. Under standard conditions, AMF form mutualistic associations with plant roots, facilitating nutrient and water uptake in exchange for carbohydrates. Previous 2095 2096 studies have reported increased AMF colonization under drought conditions (Chareesri et al., 2020; Orine et al., 2022). AMF can help plants enhance their drought tolerance through 2097 different mechanisms: for instance by extending their hyphal networks deeper into the soil, 2098 beyond the root zone, they can access water and nutrients that would otherwise be unavailable 2099 to the plant (Bhupenchandra et al., 2024). Increased colonization under drought has been 2100 attributed to the plant's need for more efficient nutrient and water acquisition during stress, as 2101 well as AMF's ability to stabilize soil structure and improve water retention (Aminzadeh et al., 2102 2025). Our field data contrasts with these studies as we found that drought conditions reduced 2103 AMF colonization rates. Previous work showed that the relationship between drought and AMF 2104 colonization can also vary depending on factors such as the severity and duration of the 2105 2106 drought, plant species, and soil conditions. For example, while moderate drought may stimulate 2107 AMF colonization as part of a plant's adaptive response, more severe or prolonged drought may lead to resource allocation trade-offs, where plants prioritize survival over maintaining 2108 2109 symbiotic relationships. In these cases, colonization rates may decrease, especially if the plant reduces carbon allocation to the roots or if soil moisture levels drop too low to support fungal 2110 2111 growth. Interestingly in the greenhouse experiment, establishing different watering regimes including, early, late and prolonged drought before the addition of the AMF inoculum mitigated 2112 2113 the effect of drought on AMF colonization. A few studies indicate that drought can result in 2114 reduced AMF colonization due to reduced carbon allocation and root growth under drought 2115 stress (Augé, 2001). However, pre-establishment of drought conditions can result in root remodelling or stress priming that can support effective fungal colonization. Under water 2116 deficient systems, the timing of AMF inoculation can be a key strategy to enhance symbiotic 2117 associations, but more investigations are needed to clearly characterize interaction between 2118 drought and AMF. 2119 In this study, drought triggered an increase in root BXDs contents, an effect which is consistent 2120 2121 with former work in maize (Sutour et al., 2024). BXDs known for their role in plant defense against herbivores and pathogens (Neal et al, 2012) also facilitate the colonization of the 2122 rhizosphere by the plant growth promoting rhizobacteria Pseudomonas putida (Nael et al., 2123

2124 2017). Yet, the involvement of BXDs in modulating AMF colonization under abiotic stress such as drought has not been widely explored. An interesting finding of this study is that AMF 2125 2126 colonization resulted in reduced BXDs levels in the roots. For successful AMF colonization, plants may suppress their immune responses including downregulation of defense metabolites. 2127 This modification of the metabolic processes is expected to result in reduced accumulation of 2128 BXDs such as DIMBOA-Glc. At the hormonal level, salicylic acid and jasmonic acid pathways 2129 2130 regulate the BXDs biosynthesis genes, ZMBX1-ZMBX14 (Ahmad et al 2011; Hu et al., 2018; Setotaw et al., 2024). Increased levels of salicylic acid can therefore delay AMF colonization 2131 in tobacco plants (Blilou et al., 2000; Medina et al., 2003). Additionally, this symbiotic 2132 association requires exchange of energy and reduces the need for investing in high levels of 2133 2134 chemical defenses and conserves growth resources. Drought stress often triggers changes in plant physiology, such as altered root exudation 2135 patterns, reduced carbon allocation to the roots, and shifts in hormone signalling, all of which 2136 can negatively affect AMF colonization. BXDs act as signalling molecules and can regulate 2137 plant-biotic interactions; their exudation in the rhizosphere can impact microbial communities 2138 and shape plant interactions with the soil microbiota (Hu et al., 2018). BXDs are involved in 2139 altering the root-associated microbiota as marked differences were observed in community 2140 2141 composition of bacteria and fungi in WT and bx1 mutant plants (Cadot et al., 2021). Benzoxazinoids exudation from the maize roots also altered the root microbial community in 2142 2143 the field conditions with more pronounced effects observed for the root fungi. BXDs exudation depleted Flavobacteriaceae and Comamonadaceae across 2144 consistently the different 2145 environments (Cotton et al., 2019; Cadot et al., 2021). The use of bx1 mutants and the addition of MBOA, provided further insights into the role of 2146 2147 BXDs in AMF interactions. The lack of difference in AMF colonization rates between wildtype (WT) and bx1 mutants suggests that BXDs production may not directly inhibit AMF 2148 2149 colonization. However, when MBOA was introduced into the soil, AMF colonization rates temporarily increased, which suggests that specific BXDs derivatives may have a stimulatory 2150 effect on AMF under certain conditions. This stimulatory effect of MBOA was transient, 2151 disappearing after 40 days, indicating a time-sensitive dynamic in the plant-fungi relationship 2152 possibly influenced by other environmental or biological factors. Several hypotheses could 2153 explain these observations. First, the transient increase in AMF colonization in response to 2154 MBOA could be due to an initial enhancement of fungal activity triggered by low levels of 2155 BXDs-derived compounds. However, over time, this effect may be counteracted by feedback 2156 mechanisms in the plant or fungi, leading to a normalization of colonization rates. Another 2157

2158

2159

2160

2161

2162

2163

2164

2165

2166

2167

2168

2169

2170

2171

2172

2173

2174

2175

2176

2177

2178

2179

2180

2181

2182

2183

2184

2185

2186

2187

2188

2189

possibility is that AMF colonization is influenced by a complex interplay of multiple factors, including plant hormonal responses, root architecture, or changes in the soil microbiome under drought conditions, which may override any potential BXDs-mediated effects. MBOA has demonstrated antimicrobial properties against pathogenic fungi and specific soil bacteria, it can therefore contribute to selective microbial recruitment (Niemeyer, 2009; Hu et al., 2018). Furthermore, beneficial microbes utilize MBOA for metabolic adaptation or niche colonization adaptation (Cotton et al., 2019; Kudjordjie et al., 2019). Dual role of MBOA as carbon substrate and in deterring or favouring specific microbiota depends on the functionality. Together, MBOA impact appears to be context-dependent and current study is consistent that it can act either as a nutrient or stimulator reflecting shifts in microbial profiles. Temporary increase in AMF colonization in response to MBOA indicates that BXDs might serve as signalling molecules that affect symbiotic dynamics without necessarily altering overall plant performance in the short term. In conclusion, this study highlights the relationship between drought stress, benzoxazinoid levels, and AMF colonization. While drought reduces AMF colonization and increases BXDs production, the timing of drought establishment and AMF inoculation minimized that effect respectively. The exact role of BXDs in mediating these effects also remains unclear. The reducing effect of AMF colonization on the root benzoxazinoids level points towards modulation in plant defense chemistry, but further investigation is needed to confirm the underlying processes. Although MBOA temporarily stimulated AMF colonization, the longterm dynamics of this interaction require further investigation. Future work should focus on validating these findings and exploring the underlying mechanisms driving these interactions over extended periods and in varying environmental conditions. Understanding these processes could help in developing strategies to mitigate the impacts of drought and drought timing on plant-microbe symbioses and improve plant resilience to stress.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We would like to thank research assistant (HiWis) Ilario Boschetti in the preparation of samples for colonization measurement. We would also like to thank summer practical student, Evelyne Brügger for preparation of samples and measuring colonization efficiency. We would also like to thank research exchange student, Alexane Hoffert in the plantation, extraction and colonization measurement of the bx1 mutant experiment. We would like to thank our lab fellows Arletys Mogena, Dorothy Maushe and Vera Ogi for the help in extraction of the semi-

field experiment. We would like to thank Prof. Dr. Ian Sanders for his constructive feedback 2190 on a previous version of this manuscript. 2191 **FUNDING** 2192 This work was supported by the Swiss Government Excellence Scholarship (ESKAS-Nr: 2193 2022.0534) and the ENHANCE project, which was funded by the Swiss National Science 2194 Foundation (grant number 10002724). 2195 CONFLICT OF INTEREST 2196 The authors declare that they have no competing interests. 2197 DATA AVAILABILITY 2198 All data will be provided as supplementary material upon acceptance of the manuscript. 2199 **AUTHOR CONTRIBUTION** 2200 Sheharyar Khan: Conceptualization, experimental setup, methodology, data collection, formal 2201 analysis, writing manuscript 2202 Marcel van der Heijden: Provision of the AMF strain Rhizophagus irregularis (SAF22) 2203 Pierre Matteo: Benzoxazinoids analysis 2204 Natacha Bodenhausen: Experimental design, supervision, reviewing and editing, statistical 2205 analysis 2206 Christelle Robert: Conceptualization, Experimental design, supervision, reviewing and 2207 editing, statistical analysis 2208 FIGURE LEGENDS 2209 2210 Figure 1. The colonization rate of arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi (AMF) with maize B73 plants declined with 2211 increasing drought conditions in the field. Benzoxazinoids levels in maize B73 roots and leaves were induced 2212 under drought stress while AMF presence limited this effect in the roots A. Colonization rate of Rhizophagus 2213 irregularis with maize B73 plants drastically declined under increasing drought conditions after 60 days. B. Time 2214 series of the chlorophyll content in maize plants. C-D. Profile of different benzoxazinoids in the root and leaf 2215 tissues after 60 days are shown. Mean ± standard errors are shown (Ctrl ND, Ctrl RCP2.6, Ctrl RCP8.5 n=3; AMF ND, n=7; AMF RCP2.6, AMF RCP8.5, n=9). Three-way anova test was used run to analyze differences 2216 2217 among treatments. For total BXDs, PERMANOVA test was run to analyze differences among treatments. Stars and letters indicate significant differences, **: p<0.001, *: p<0.05, 0.05<p<0.10. Ctrl = Control, AMF = 2218

2219 Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi, Rhizophagus irregularis (SAF22). ND: Ambient, soil moisture: 23% (v/v); 2220 Drought soil moisture: RCP2.6 and RCP8.5: 19% and 16.6% (v/v) respectively. 2221 Figure 2. Kinetic drought had no effect on colonization rate of maize plants inoculated with AMF 2222 Rhizophagus irregularis (SAF22) while prolonged drought increased chlorophyll and decreased fresh shoot 2223 weight. A. Colonization rate of maize plants inoculated with AMF after 35, 55 and 75 days. B. Chlorophyll content 2224 over time for maize plants inoculated with AMF under different drought treatments. C. Mean fresh shoot weight 2225 over time for maize plants inoculated with AMF under different drought treatments. D. Benzoxazinoids profile in 2226 the root tissues under different drought conditions and inoculation with AMF after 75 days. Mean ± standard errors 2227 are shown (n=8 except for CD; n=7). Anova was performed to analyze differences among treatments. Letters and stars indicate significant differences, ***: p<0.0001, **: p<0.01, 0.05<p<0.10. CC here stands for ambient 2228 2229 watering, CD is late drought, DC is early drought, and DD is prolonged drought treatment according to RCP 8.5 2230 (16.6% soil moisture). For the first fourteen days, CC and CD treated plants received ambient watering while DC 2231 and DD treated plants were subjected to drought watering conditions. 2232 Figure 3. MBOA complementation increased AMF colonization in maize plants after 20 days. A. 2233 Colonization rate of Rhizophagus irregularis (SAF22) with maize W22, mutant bx1 and mutant bx1 plants 2234 complemented with MBOA. B. Fresh shoot weight of maize W22, bx1 mutant plants complemented with MBOA 2235 after 20, 40 and 60 days. Mean ± standard errors are shown (n=7; except for BX1 MBOA Ctrl, n=6). Two-way 2236 anova test was run to analyze differences among treatments. Stars indicate significant differences, ***: p<0.0001, **: p<0.01, *: p<0.05, 0.05<p<0.10. Ctrl= Control, AMF = Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi, Rhizophagus 2237 2238 irregularis (SAF22). MBOA0 = No MBOA, MBOA1 = MBOA addition.

2239 REFERENCES

- 2240 Akbar, R., Sun, J., Bo, Y., Khattak, W. A., Khan, A. A., Jin, C., Zeb, U., Ullah, N., Abbas, A., Liu, W., Wang, X.,
- Khan, S. M., & Du, D. (2024). Understanding the influence of secondary metabolites in plant invasion
- strategies: A comprehensive review. *Plants*, 13(22), 3162. https://doi.org/10.3390/plants13223162
- 2243 Aminzadeh, A., Dorostkar, V., & Asghari, H. R. (2025). Soil structural stability improvement using arbuscular
- mycorrhizal fungi and biochar in water repellent and non-water repellent soil. Soil Use and Management.
- Advance online publication. https://doi.org/10.1111/sum.70024
- Augé, R. M. (2001). Water relations, drought and vesicular-arbuscular mycorrhizal symbiosis. Mycorrhiza 11, 3–
- 2247 42. doi: 10.1007/s005720100097
- 2248 Baetz, U., & Martinoia, E. (2014). Root exudates: The hidden part of plant defense. Trends in Plant Science, 19(2),
- 2249 90–98. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.tplants.2013.11.006
- Bhupenchandra, I., Chongtham, S. K., Devi, A. G., Dutta, P., Sahoo, M. R., Mohanty, S., Kumar, S., Choudhary,
- A. K., Devi, E. L., Sinyorita, S., Devi, S. H., Mahanta, M., Kumari, A., Devi, H. L., Josmee, R. K., Pusparani,
- 2252 A., Pathaw, N., Gupta, S., Meena, M., Janmeda, P., Seth, C. S., Arora, J., Sahoo, A., & Swapnil, P. (2024).
- 2253 Unlocking the potential of arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi: Exploring role in plant growth promotion, nutrient
- 2254 uptake mechanisms, biotic stress alleviation, and sustaining agricultural production systems. *Journal of Plant*
- 2255 Growth Regulation. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00344-024-11467-9
- 2256 Blilou, I., Ocampo, J. A., & García-Garrido, J. M. (2000). Induction of Ltp (lipid transfer protein) and Pal
- 2257 (phenylalanine ammonia-lyase) gene expression in rice roots colonized by the arbuscular mycorrhizal fungus
- 2258 Glomus mosseae. Journal of Experimental Botany, 51(348), 1969–1977.
- 2259 Brundrett, M. C. (2009). Mycorrhizal associations and other means of nutrition of vascular plants: understanding
- the global diversity of host plants by resolving conflicting information and developing reliable means of
- 2261 diagnosis. Plant and Soil, 320(1-2), 37–77.
- Bulgarelli, D., Schlaeppi, K., Spaepen, S., Ver Loren van Themaat, E., & Schulze-Lefert, P. (2013). Structure and
- functions of the bacterial microbiota of plants. Annual Review of Plant Biology, 64, 807-838.
- 2264 https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-arplant-050312-120106
- 2265 Cadot, S., Guan, H., Bigalke, M., Walser, J.-C., Jander, G., Erb, M., van der Heijden, M. G. A., & Schlaeppi, K.
- 2266 (2021). Specific and conserved patterns of microbiota-structuring by maize benzoxazinoids in the field.
- 2267 *Microbiome*, 9(1), Article 101. https://doi.org/10.1186/s40168-021-01054-4
- 2268 Canarini, A., Kaiser, C., Merchant, A., Richter, A., & Wanek, W. (2019). Root exudation of primary metabolites:
- Mechanisms and their roles in plant responses to environmental stimuli. Frontiers in Plant Science, 10, 157.
- 2270 https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2019.00157
- 2271 Chandrasekaran, M. (2022). Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi mediated alleviation of drought stress via non-
- enzymatic antioxidants: A meta-analysis. Plants, 11(19), 2448. https://doi.org/10.3390/plants11192448
- 2273 Chareesri, A., De Deyn, G. B., Sergeeva, L., Polthanee, A., & Kuyper, T. W. (2020). Increased arbuscular
- mycorrhizal fungal colonization reduces yield loss of rice (Oryza sativa L.) under drought. Mycorrhiza, 30(2-
- 2275 3), 315–328. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00572-020-00953-z
- 2276 Cotton, T. E. A., Pétriacq, P., Cameron, D. D., Al Meselmani, M., Schwarzenbacher, R. E., Rolfe, S. A., & Ton, J.
- 2277 (2019). Metabolic regulation of the maize rhizobiome by benzoxazinoids. ISME Journal, 13(7), 1647–1658.
- 2278 <u>https://doi.org/10.1038/s41396-019-0375-2</u>

- Dixon, R., & Strack, D. (2003). Phytochemistry meets genome analysis, and beyond. Phytochemistry, 62(6), 815-
- 2280 816.
- 2281 Erb, M., & Kliebenstein, D. J. (2020). Plant secondary metabolites as defenses, regulators, and primary
- metabolites: The blurred functional trichotomy. Plant Physiology, 184(1), 39-52.
- 2283 https://doi.org/10.1104/pp.20.00433
- Florean, M., Luck, K., Hong, B., Nakamura, Y., O'Connor, S. E., & Köllner, T. G. (2023). Reinventing metabolic
- pathways: Independent evolution of benzoxazinoids in flowering plants. Proceedings of the National Academy
- 2286 of Sciences, 120(42), e2307981120. https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.2307981120
- Fomsgaard, I. S., Mortensen, A. G., Idinger, J., Coja, T., & Blümel, S. (2006). Transformation of benzoxazinones
- and derivatives and microbial activity in the test environment of soil ecotoxicological tests on *Poecilus cupreus*
- and Folsomia candida. Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry, 54(4), 1086-1092
- 2290 <u>https://doi.org/10.1021/jf050914a</u>
- 2291 Gfeller, V., Thoenen, L., & Erb, M. (2023). Root-exuded benzoxazinoids can alleviate negative plant-soil
- feedbacks. *New Phytologist*. Advance online publication. https://doi.org/10.1111/nph.19401
- 2293 Goicoechea, N., Bettoni, M. M., Fuertes-Mendizábal, T., González-Murua, C., & Aranjuelo, I. (2016). Durum
- wheat quality traits affected by mycorrhizal inoculation, water availability and atmospheric CO₂ concentration.
- 2295 *Crop and Pasture Science*, 67, 147–155. https://doi.org/10.1071/CP15212
- Hartmann, A., Schmid, M., Van Tuinen, D., & Berg, G. (2009). Plant-driven selection of microbes. Plant and Soil,
- 2297 321, 235–257. https://doi.org/10.1007/s11104-008-9814-y
- Herrera Medina, M. J., Gagnon, H., Piché, Y., Ocampo, J. A., García Garrido, J. M., & Vierheilig, H. (2003). Root
- 2299 colonization by arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi is affected by the salicylic acid content of the plant. Plant
- 2300 Science, 164(6), 993–998. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0168-9452(03)00265-9
- Hu, L., Robert, C. A. M., Cadot, S., Zhang, X., Ye, M., Li, B., Manzo, D., Chervet, N., Steinger, T., van der
- Heijden, M. G. A., Schlaeppi, K., & Erb, M. (2018). Root exudate metabolites drive plant-soil feedbacks on
- growth and defense by shaping the rhizosphere microbiota. *Nature Communications*, 9, Article 2738.
- 2304 https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-018-05122-7
- 2305 Jayne, B., & Quigley, M. (2014). Influence of arbuscular mycorrhiza on growth and reproductive response of
- plants under water deficit: A meta-analysis. Mycorrhiza, 24, 109–119. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00572-013-
- 2307 0515-x
- Kokubo, Y., Nishizaka, M., Ube, N., Yabuta, Y., Tebayashi, S. I., Ueno, K., et al. (2017). Distribution of the
- 2309 tryptophan pathway-derived defensive secondary metabolites gramine and benzoxazinones in *Poaceae*.
- Bioscience, Biotechnology, and Biochemistry, 81, 431–440.
- Kudjordjie, E. N., Sapkota, R., Steffensen, S. K., Fomsgaard, I. S., & Nicolaisen, M. (2019). Maize synthesized
- benzoxazinoids affect the host associated microbiome. *Microbiome*, 7(1), 59. https://doi.org/10.1186/s40168-
- 2313 019-0677-7
- 2314 Kudjordjie, E. N., Sapkota, R., Steffensen, S. K., Fomsgaard, I. S., & Nicolaisen, M. (2019). Maize synthesized
- benzoxazinoids affect the host-associated microbiome. *Microbiome*, 7, 59. https://doi.org/10.1186/s40168-
- 2316 <u>019-0677-7</u>
- Li, J., Meng, B., Chai, H., Yang, X., Song, W., Li, S., Lu, A., Zhang, T., & Sun, W. (2019). Arbuscular mycorrhizal
- fungi alleviate drought stress in C3 (Leymus chinensis) and C4 (Hemarthria altissima) grasses via altering

- 2319 antioxidant enzyme activities and photosynthesis. Frontiers in Plant Science, 10, 499.
- 2320 https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2019.00499
- 2321 Li, J., Zhou, L., Chen, G., Yao, M., Liu, Z., Li, X., Yang, X., Yang, Y., Cai, D., Tuerxun, Z., Li, B., Nie, T., &
- 2322 Chen, X. (2025). Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi enhance drought resistance and alter microbial communities
- 2323 in maize rhizosphere soil. Environmental Technology & Innovation, 37, 103947.
- 2324 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.eti.2024.103947
- 2325 López-Ráez, J. A., Charnikhova, T., Mulder, P., Kohlen, W., Bino, R., Levin, I., & Bouwmeester, H. (2010).
- Tomato strigolactones are derived from carotenoids and their biosynthesis is promoted by phosphate
- 2327 starvation. New Phytologist, 178(4), 863–874. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1469-8137.2008.02406.x
- Lutz, S., Bodenhausen, N., Hess, J., Valzano-Held, A., Waelchli, J., Deslandes-Hérold, G., Schlaeppi, K., & van
- der Heijden, M. G. A. (2023). Soil microbiome indicators can predict crop growth response to large-scale
- 2330 inoculation with arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi. Nature Microbiology. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41564-023-
- 2331 <u>01420-7</u>
- 2332 McGonigle, T. P., Miller, M. H., Evans, D. G., Fairchild, G. L., & Swan, J. A. (1990). A new method which gives
- an objective measure of colonization of roots by vesicular-arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi. New Phytologist,
- 2334 *115*(3), 495–501. https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1469-8137.1990.tb00476.x
- Neal, A. L., Ahmad, S., Gordon-Weeks, R., & Ton, J. (2012). Benzoxazinoids in root exudates of maize attract
- Pseudomonas putida to the rhizosphere. PLoS ONE, 7(5), e35498.
- 2337 <u>https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0035498</u>
- Nehra, A., Kalwan, G., Gill, R., Nehra, K., Agarwala, N., Jain, P. K., Naeem, M., Tuteja, N., Pudake, R. N., &
- Gill, S. S. (2024). Status of impact of abiotic stresses on global agriculture. In Nanotechnology for Abiotic
- Stress Tolerance and Management in Crop Plants (pp. 1–21). Elsevier. https://doi.org/10.1016/B978-0-443-
- 2341 18500-7.00001-6
- Niemeyer, H. M. (2009). Hydroxamic acids derived from 2-hydroxy-2H-1,4-benzoxazin-3(4H)-one: Key defense
- chemicals of cereals. Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry, 57(5), 1677-1696.
- 2344 https://doi.org/10.1021/jf8034034
- Okla, M. K., Rubnawaz, S., Dawoud, T. M., Al-Amri, S., El-Tayeb, M. A., Abdel-Maksoud, M. A., Akhtar, N.,
- Zrig, A., AbdElgayed, G., & AbdElgawad, H. (2022). Laser light treatment improves the mineral composition,
- essential oil production, and antimicrobial activity of mycorrhizal treated *Pelargonium graveolens*. *Molecules*,
- 2348 27(6), 1752. https://doi.org/10.3390/molecules27061752
- Orine, D., Defossez, E., Vergara, F., Uthe, H., van Dam, N. M., & Rasmann, S. (2022). Arbuscular mycorrhizal
- fungi prevent the negative effect of drought and modulate the growth-defence trade-off in tomato plants.
- Journal of Sustainable Agriculture and Environment, 1(2), Article e12018. https://doi.org/10.1002/sae2.12018
- 2352 Pétriacq, P., Williams, A., Cotton, A., McFarlane, A. E., Rolfe, S. A., & Ton, J. (2017). Metabolite profiling of
- 2353 non-sterile rhizosphere soil. The Plant Journal, 92(1), 147–162. https://doi.org/10.1111/tpj.13639
- Robert, C. A. M., & Mateo, P. (2022). The chemical ecology of benzoxazinoids. CHIMIA, 76(11), 928–938.
- 2355 https://doi.org/10.2533/chimia.2022.928
- Robert, C. A. M., Veyrat, N., Glauser, G., Marti, G., Doyen, G. R., Villard, N., Gaillard, M. D. P., Köllner, T. G.,
- 2357 Giron, D., Body, M., Babst, B. A., Ferrieri, R. A., Turlings, T. C. J., & Erb, M. (2011). A specialist root

- herbivore exploits defensive metabolites to locate nutritious tissues. Ecology Letters, 15(1), 55-64.
- 2359 https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1461-0248.2011.01708.x
- 2360 Salam, U., Ullah, S., Tang, Z. H., Elateeq, A. A., Khan, Y., Khan, J., Khan, A., & Ali, S. (2023). Plant
- 2361 metabolomics: An overview of the role of primary and secondary metabolites against different environmental
- 2362 stress factors. *Life*, *13*(3), 706. https://doi.org/10.3390/life13030706
- 2363 Santos-Medellín, C., Edwards, J., Liechty, Z., Nguyen, B., & Sundaresan, V. (2017). Drought stress results in a
- compartment-specific restructuring of the rice root-associated microbiomes. mBio, 8(4), e00764-17.
- 2365 https://doi.org/10.1128/mBio.00764-17
- 2366 Schullehner, K., Dick, R., Vitzthum, F., Schwab, W., Brandt, W., Frey, F., & Gierl, A. (2008). Benzoxazinoid
- biosynthesis in dicot plants. *Phytochemistry*, 69, 2668–2677.
- Sendek, A., Karakoç, C., Wagg, C., & van der Heijden, M. G. A. (2019). Drought modulates interactions between
- arbuscular mycorrhizal fungal diversity and barley genotype diversity. Scientific Reports, 9, 9650.
- 2370 https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-019-45702-1
- 2371 Seregin, I. V., & Kozhevnikova, A. D. (2024). The Role of Low-Molecular-Weight Organic Acids in Metal
- Homeostasis in Plants. International Journal of Molecular Sciences, 25(17), 9542.
- 2373 https://doi.org/10.3390/ijms25179542
- 2374 Setotaw, Y. B., Li, J., Qi, J., Ma, C., Zhang, M., Huang, C., Wang, L., & Wu, J. (2024). Salicylic acid positively
- regulates maize defenses against lepidopteran insects. Plant Diversity, 46(4), 519-529.
- 2376 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.pld.2024.03.004
- Sutour, S., Doan, V. C., Mateo, P., Züst, T., Hartmann, E. R., Glauser, G., & Robert, C. A. M. (2024). Isolation
- and structure determination of drought-induced multihexose benzoxazinoids from maize (Zea mays). Journal
- of Agricultural and Food Chemistry, 72(7). https://doi.org/10.1021/acs.jafc.3c07954
- 2380 Sutour, S., Doan, V. C., Mateo, P., Züst, T., Hartmann, E. R., Glauser, G., & Robert, C. A. M. (2024). Isolation
- and structure determination of drought-induced multihexose benzoxazinoids from maize (Zea mays). Journal
- of Agricultural and Food Chemistry, 72(7), 3427–3435. https://doi.org/10.1021/acs.jafc.3c09141
- Zhang, F., Wu, J., Sade, N., Wu, S., Egbaria, A., Fernie, A. R., Yan, J., Qin, F., Chen, W., Brotman, Y., & Dai, M.
- 2384 (2021). Genomic basis underlying the metabolome-mediated drought adaptation of maize. Genome Biology,
- 2385 22(1), 260. https://doi.org/10.1186/s13059-021-02481-1
- Zhang, W., Yin, X., Feng, Z., Liu, X., Zhu, F., Zhu, H., & Yao, Q. (2024). Drought stress reduces arbuscular
- mycorrhizal colonization of Poncirus trifoliata (L.) roots and plant growth promotion via lipid metabolism.
- 2388 Frontiers in Plant Science, 15, 1452202. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2024.1452202

2389 LIST OF SUPPLEMENTARY INFORMATION

- 2390 **Supplementary Table 1**. Soil chemical profile.
- 2391 Supplementary Table 2. Benzoxazinoids names and chemical formulas
- 2392 Supplementary Figure 1. Experimental design for the semi-field assay to visualize the
- 2393 individual and interactive effects of drought and AMF on colonization and maize secondary
- 2394 metabolism.
- 2395 Supplementary Figure 2: Experimental design for the greenhouse experiment to visualize
- 2396 kinetic effect of drought on colonization.
- 2397 **Supplementary Figure 3.** Experimental design for the greenhouse experiment to visualize the
- role of Benzoxazinoids in AMF colonization with W22 and mutant bx1 plants complemented
- with MBOA.
- 2400 **Supplementary Figure 4:** Interactive effect of drought and AMF *Rhizophagus irregularis* on
- 2401 chlorophyll content after 15, 45 and 60 days. The chlorophyll content was reduced under the
- 2402 effect of AMF in normally watered plants after 60 days.
- 2403 **Supplementary Figure 5:** Interactive effect of drought and AMF *Rhizophagus irregularis* on
- 2404 shoot height after 15, 30, 45 and 60 days.
- 2405 **Supplementary Figure 6:** Interactive effect of drought and AMF *Rhizophagus irregularis* on
- 2406 root benzoxazinoids content after 60 days.
- 2407 **Supplementary Figure 7:** Interactive effect of drought and AMF *Rhizophagus irregularis* on
- 2408 leaf benzoxazinoids content after 60 days.
- 2409 Supplementary Figure 8: Correlation between colonization rate and root benzoxazinoids
- 2410 content after 60 days.
- Supplementary Figure 9. Kinetic drought effect on chlorophyll content in inoculated maize
- 2412 B73 plants after 35 and 75 days.
- Supplementary Figure 10. Kinetic drought effect on shoot height in inoculated maize B73
- 2414 plants after 35, 55 and 75 days.
- 2415 Supplementary Figure 11. Kinetic drought effect on fresh shoot weight in inoculated maize
- 2416 B73 plants after 35 and 75 days.
- 2417 Supplementary Figure 12. Kinetic drought effect on colonization rate of *Rhizophagus*
- 2418 *irregularis* with maize B73 plants after 35, 55 and 75 days.
- 2419 Supplementary Figure S13. Kinetic drought effect on root benzoxazinoids content after 35
- 2420 days.

2434

2421 Supplementary Figure S14. Kinetic drought effect on root benzoxazinoids content after 55 2422 days. Supplementary Figure 15. Kinetic drought effect on root benzoxazinoids content after 75 2423 2424 Supplementary Figure 16. Correlation between root benzoxazinoids content and colonization 2425 rate after 75 days. 2426 2427 **Supplementary Figure 17.** Chlorophyll content of inoculated maize W22 and mutant bx1 plants complemented with MBOA after 20, 40 and 60 days. 2428 2429 **Supplementary Figure 18.** Shoot height of inoculated maize W22 and mutant bx1 plants 2430 complemented with MBOA after 20, 40 and 60 days. **Supplementary Figure 19.** Fresh shoot weight of inoculated maize W22 and mutant bx1 plants 2431 complemented with MBOA after 40 and 60 days. 2432 Supplementary Figure 20. Colonization rate of AMF Rhizophagus irregularis with W22 and 2433

bx1 mutant plants complemented with MBOA after 40 and 60 days.

Supplementary Table 1. According to the Labor für Boden- und Umweltanalytik (German for Laboratory for Soil and Environmental Analysis) soil profile analysis, the table represents nutrient profiles in the soil sample. Correction factor is applied to the raw data as a numerical adjustment for variations that affect measurement accuracy, it is not applied in the nutrient values given in the table above.

				1	<u> </u>
Parameter	Unit	Result	Method	Interpretation/Category	
Humus	% G/G	3.0	Texture Test (FP)	Low in Humus	2442
Clay	% G/G	21.0	Texture Test (FP)	Clay	2443
Silt	% G/G	31.0	Texture Test (FP)		2444 2445
pH Value		7.5	pH (1:2.5 H₂O)	Weakly alkaline	

2446 Available Nutrient (H₂O10)

Nutrient	Unit	Result	Correction Factor	Supply 17 Level 1448
Nitrate	mg/kg	877.1		Enriched
Phosphorus	mg/kg	2.8	1.4	Moderate
Potassium	mg/kg	431.8	0.0	Enriched
Calcium	mg/kg	968.5		Enriched
Magnesium	mg/kg	76.1	0.0	Stock

2453 Reserve Nutrients (AAE10)

Nutrient	Unit	Result	Correction	SuppH54
			Factor	Level ₂₄₅₅
Phosphorus	mg/kg	296.8	0.0	Enriched
Potassium	mg/kg	662.4	0.0	Enri e 145 6
Calcium	mg/kg	26,970		Stock ₄₅₇
Magnesium	mg/kg	369	0.2	Stock

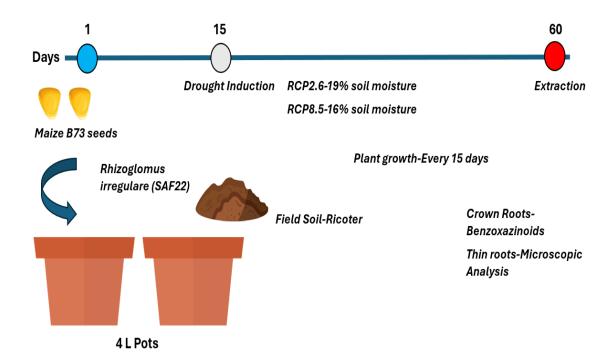
2458 Trace Elements

Nutrient	Unit	Result	Correction	Supp 459
			Factor	Level ₂₄₆₀
Boron	mg/kg	1.7		Stock
Manganese	mg/kg	360		Stock461
Copper	mg/kg	12.9		Stock
Iron	mg/kg	906		Enri o lago

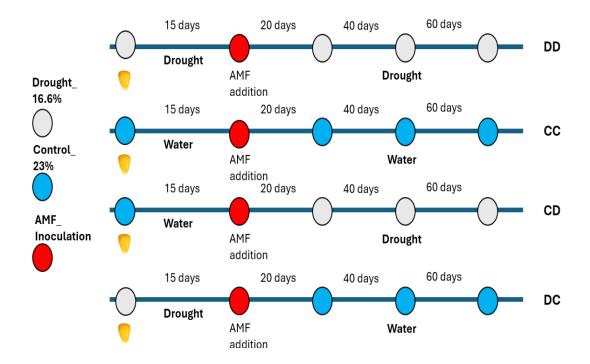
2463 Supplementary Table 2. Benzoxazinoid names and chemical formulas

Name	Chemical name	Chemical formula
НМВОА	2-Hydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one	C ₉ H ₉ NO ₄
HMBOA-Glc	2-Hydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one glucoside	C ₁₅ H ₁₉ NO ₉
HMBOA-2Glc	2-Hydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one diglucoside	C ₂₁ H ₂₉ NO ₁₄
HM₂BOA-Glc	2-Hydroxy-7,8-dimethoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one glucoside	C ₁₆ H ₂₁ NO ₁₀
DIMBOA	2,4-Dihydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one	C ₉ H ₉ NO ₅
DIMBOA-Glc	2,4-Dihydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one glucoside	C ₁₅ H ₁₉ NO ₁₀
DIMBOA-2Glc	2,4-Dihydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one diglucoside	C ₂₁ H ₂₉ NO ₁₅
DIMBOA-3Glc	2,4-Dihydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one triglucoside	C ₂₇ H ₃₉ NO ₂₀
DIM2BOA-Glc	2,4-Dihydroxy-7,8-dimethoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one glucoside	C ₁₆ H ₂₁ NO ₁₁
HDMBOA-Glc	2-Hydroxy-4,7-dimethoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one glucoside	C ₁₆ H ₂₁ NO ₈
HDM2BOA-Glc	2-Hydroxy-4,7,8-trimethoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one glucoside	C ₁₇ H ₂₃ NO ₁₁
MBOA	6-Methoxybenzoxazolin-2-one	C ₈ H ₇ NO ₃

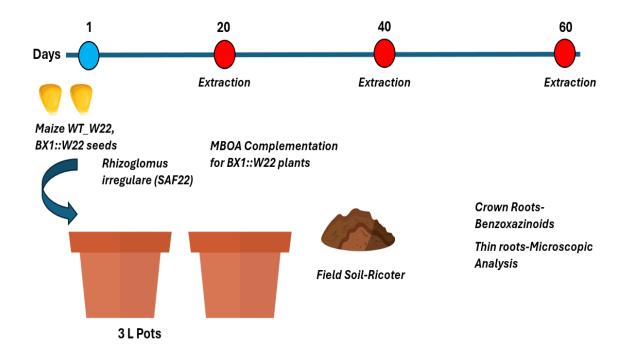
Supplementary Figure 1. Experimental design for the semi-field assay to visualize the individual and interactive effects of drought and AMF on colonization and maize secondary metabolism



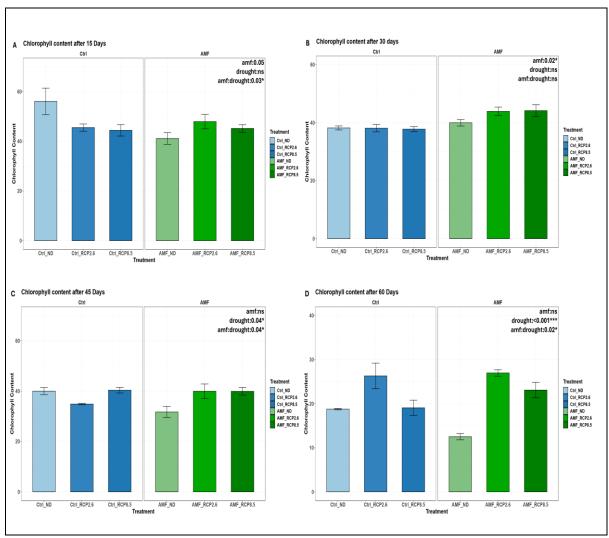
Supplementary Figure 2: Experimental design for the greenhouse experiment to visualize kinetic effect of drought on colonization



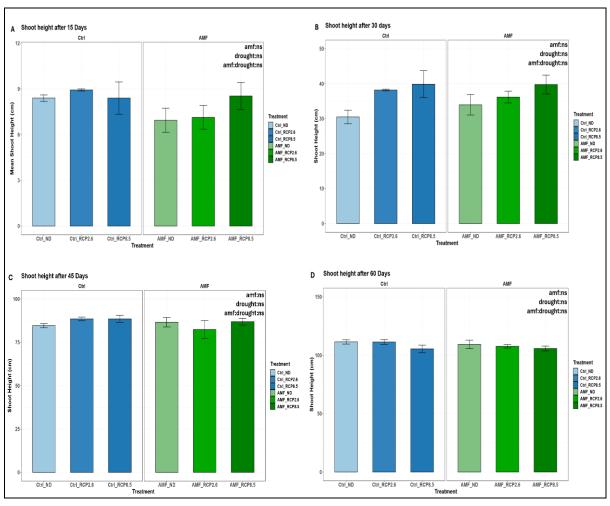
Supplementary Figure 3. Experimental design for the greenhouse experiment to visualize the role of Benzoxazinoids in AMF colonization with W22 and mutant *bx1* plants complemented with MBOA



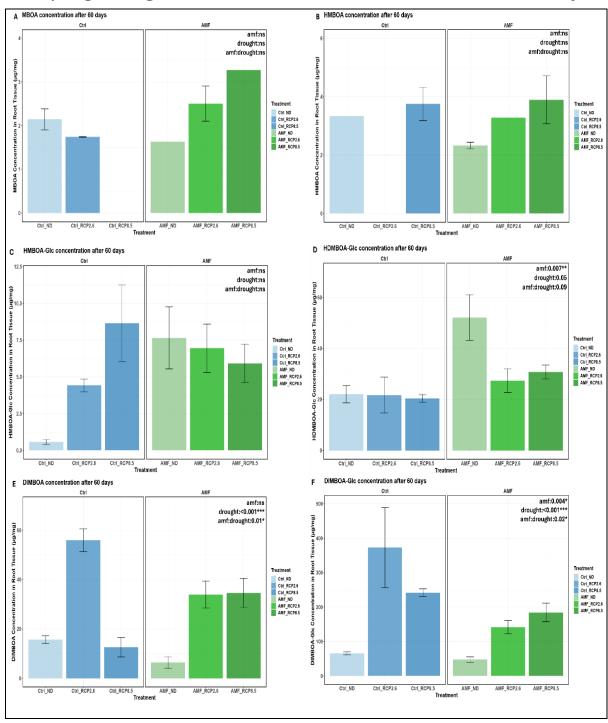
Supplementary Figure 4: Interactive effect of drought and AMF *Rhizophagus irregularis* on chlorophyll content after 15, 45 and 60 days. The chlorophyll content was reduced under the effect of AMF in normally watered plants after 60 days

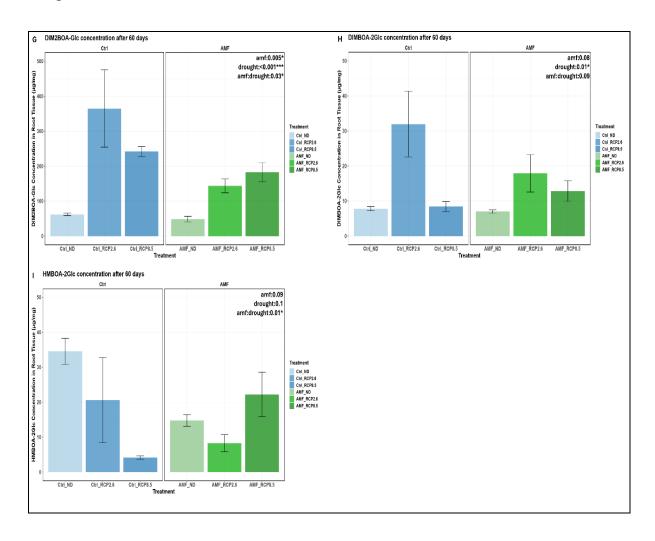


Supplementary Figure 5: Interactive effect of drought and AMF *Rhizophagus irregularis* on shoot height after 15, 30, 45 and 60 days

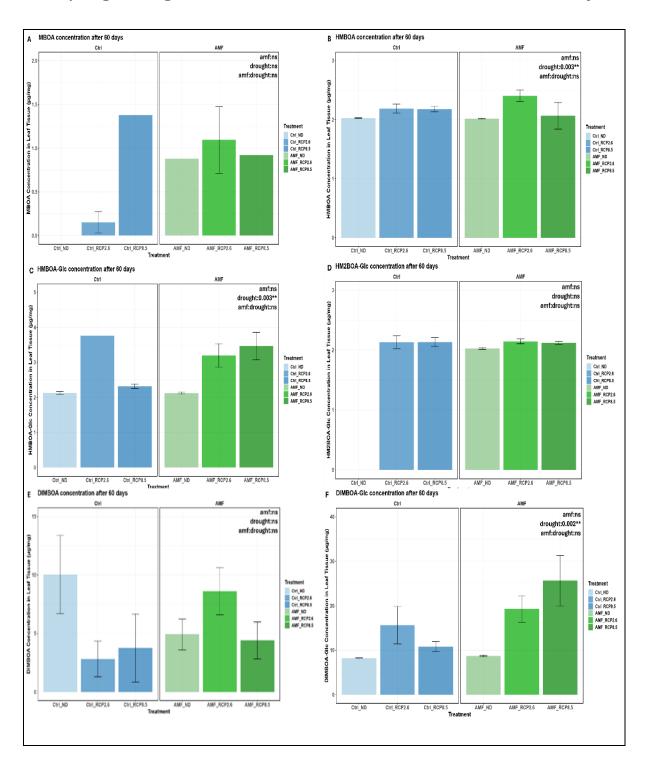


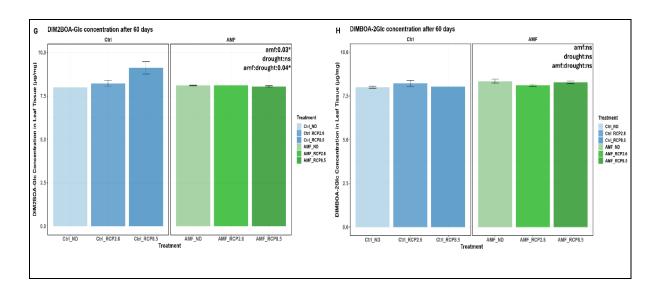
Supplementary Figure 6: Interactive effect of drought and AMF Rhizophagus irregularis on root benzoxazinoids content after 60 days



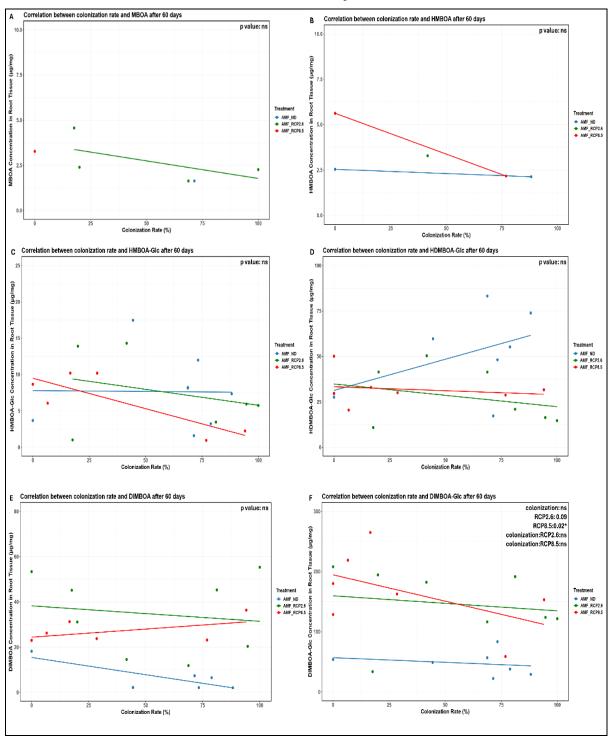


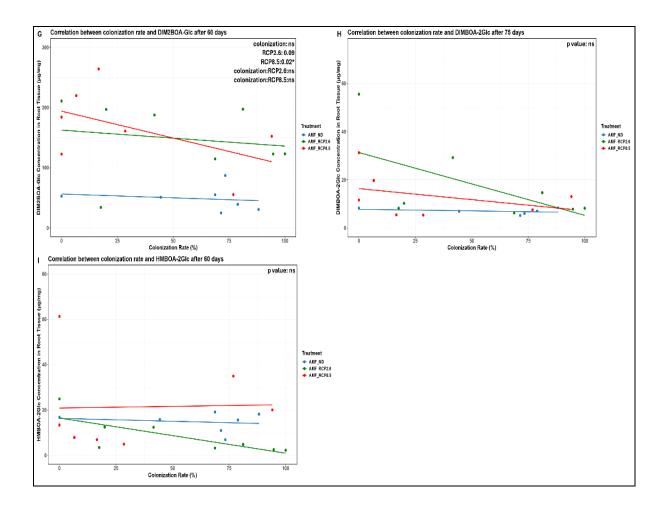
Supplementary Figure 7: Interactive effect of drought and AMF Rhizophagus irregularis on leaf benzoxazinoids content after 60 days



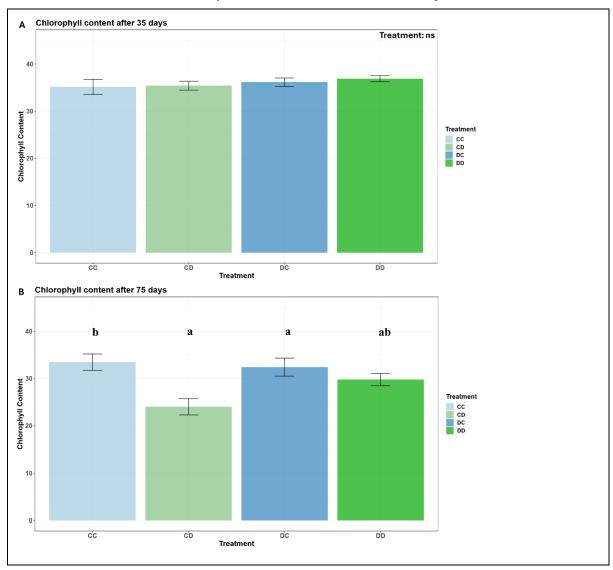


Supplementary Figure 8: Correlation between colonization rate and root benzoxazinoids content after 60 days

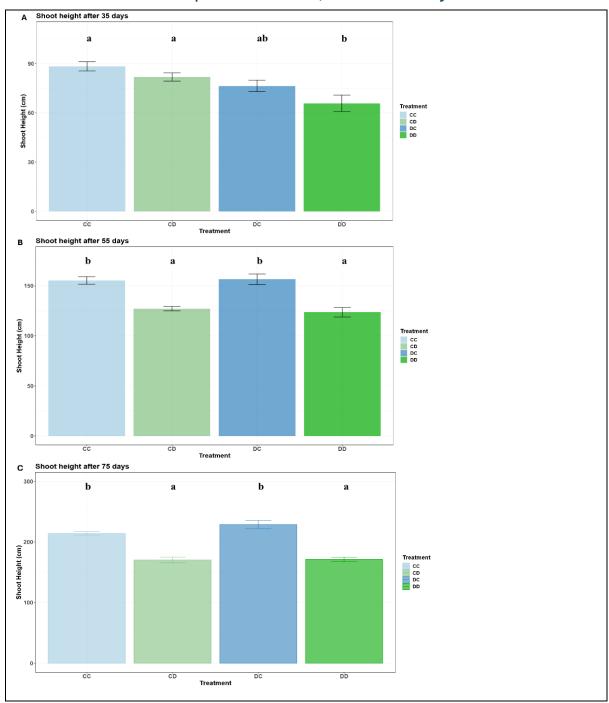




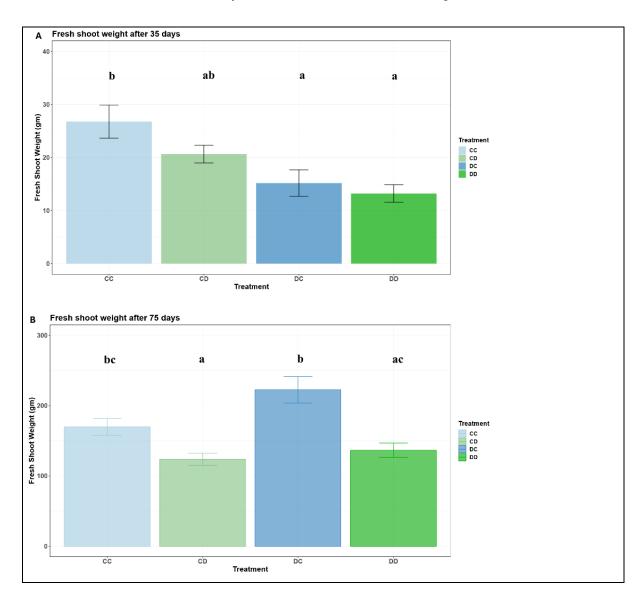
Supplementary Figure 9. Kinetic drought effect on chlorophyll content in inoculated maize B73 plants after 35, and 75 days



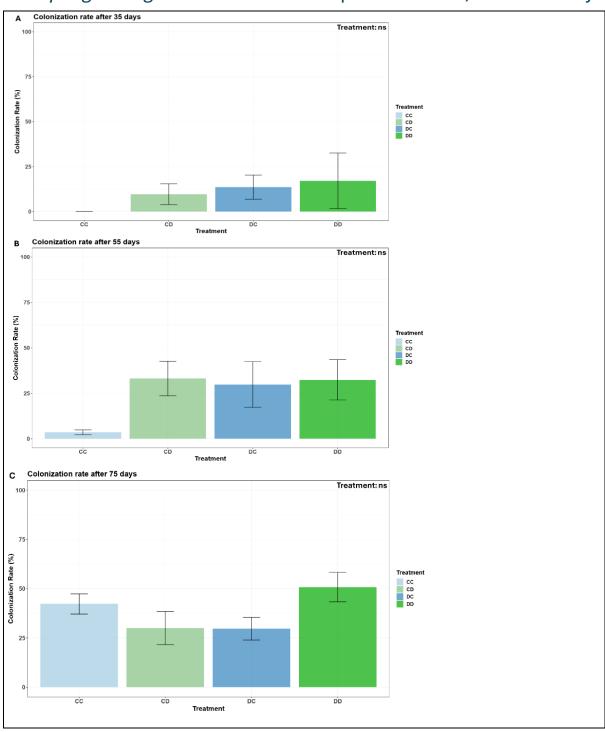
Supplementary Figure 10. Kinetic drought effect on shoot height in inoculated maize B73 plants after 35, 55 and 75 days



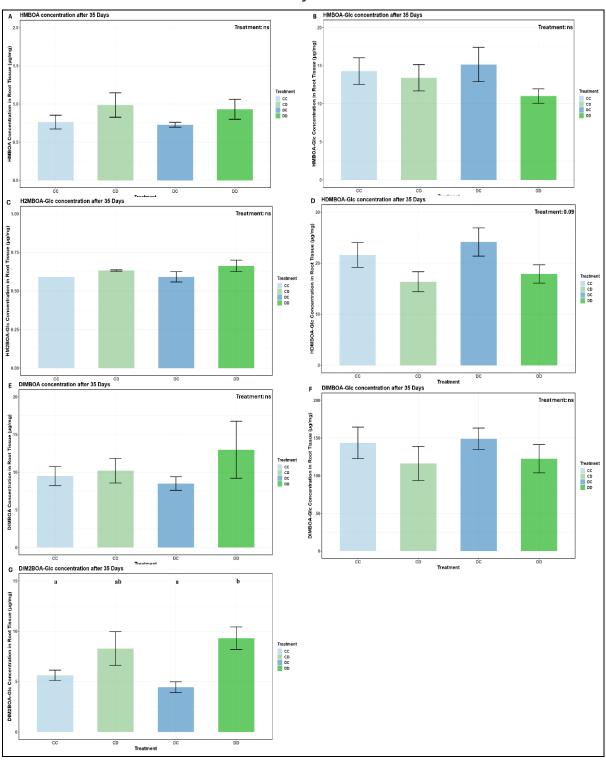
Supplementary Figure 11. Kinetic drought effect on fresh shoot weight in inoculated maize B73 plants after 35 and 75 days.



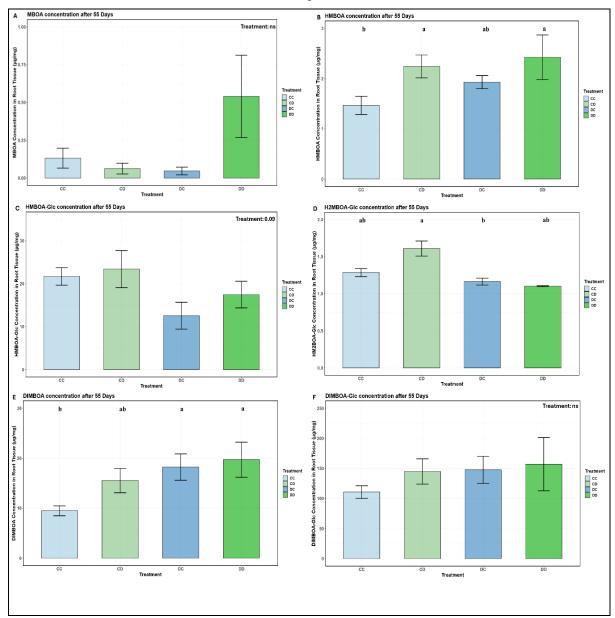
Supplementary Figure 12. Kinetic drought effect on colonization rate of *Rhizophagus irregularis* with maize B73 plants after 35, 55 and 75 days

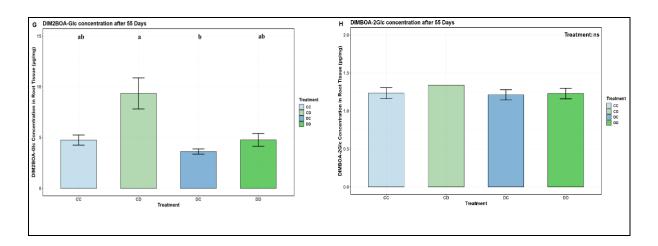


2492 Supplementary Figure S13. Kinetic drought effect on root 2493 benzoxazinoids content after 35 days

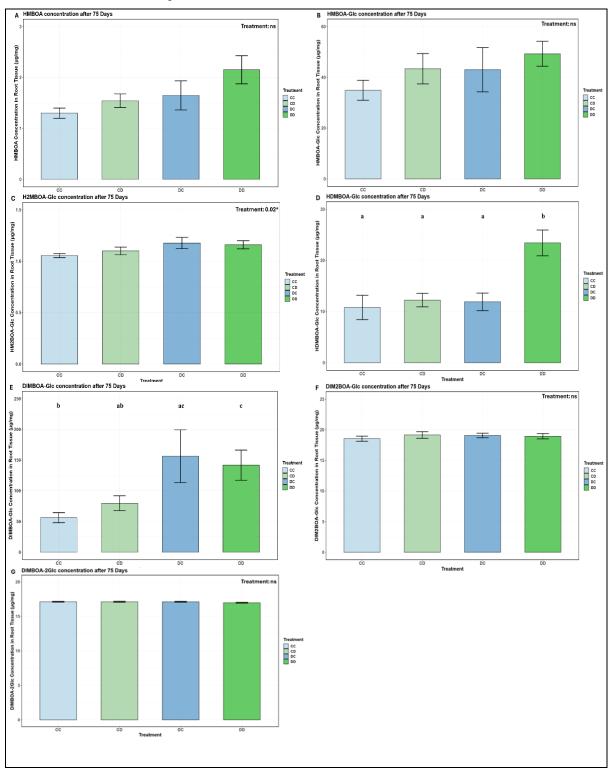


2494 Supplementary Figure S14. Kinetic drought effect on root benzoxazinoids content after 55 days

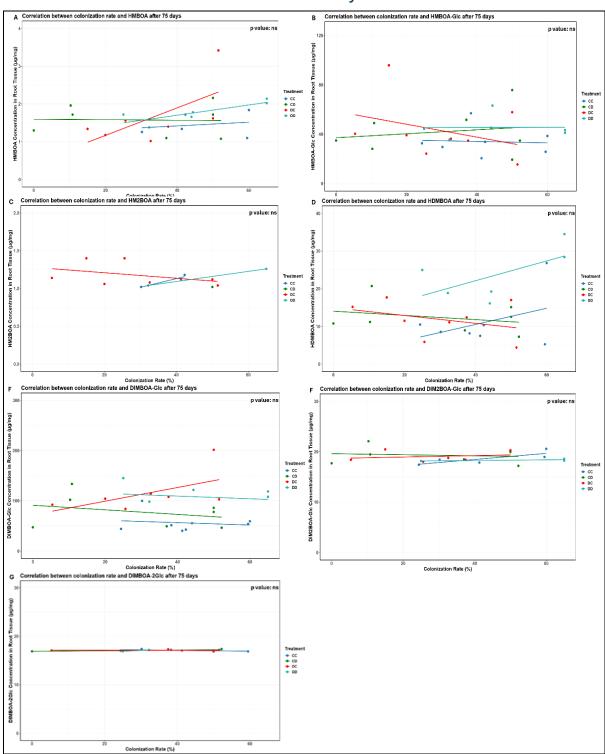




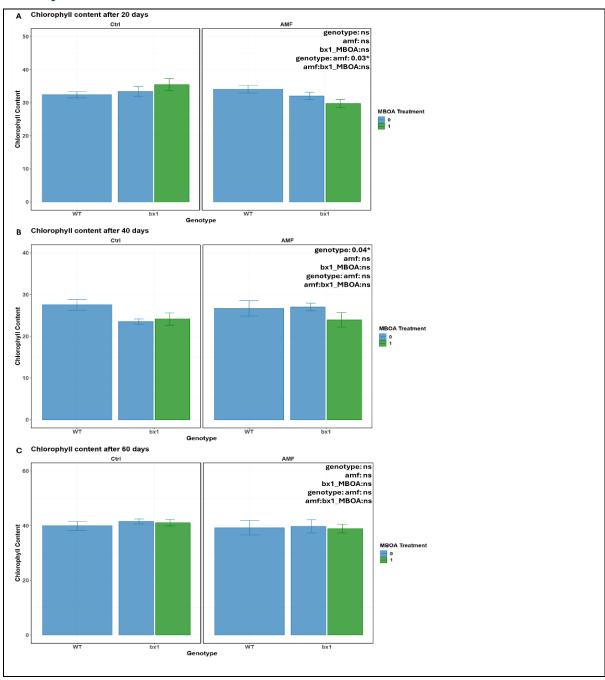
Supplementary Figure 15. Kinetic drought effect on root benzoxazinoids content after 75 days



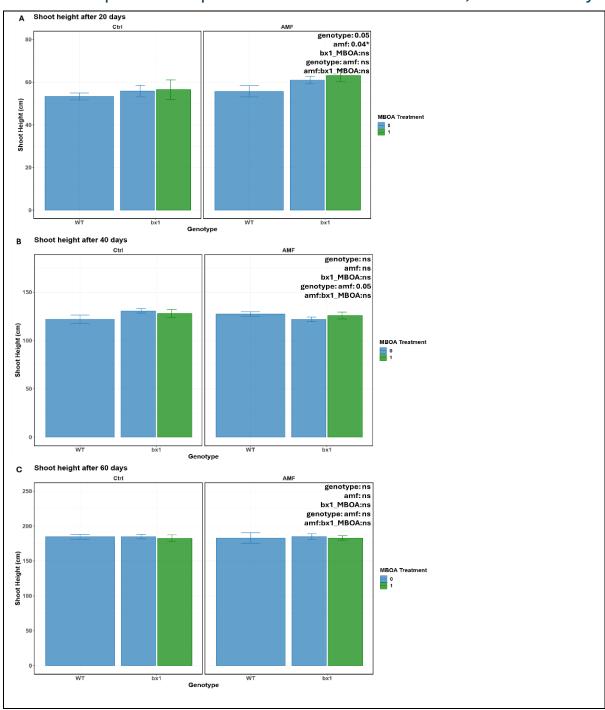
Supplementary Figure 16. Correlation between root benzoxazinoids content and colonization rate after 75 days



Supplementary Figure 17. Chlorophyll content of inoculated maize W22 and mutant bx1 plants complemented with MBOA after 20, 40 and 60 days



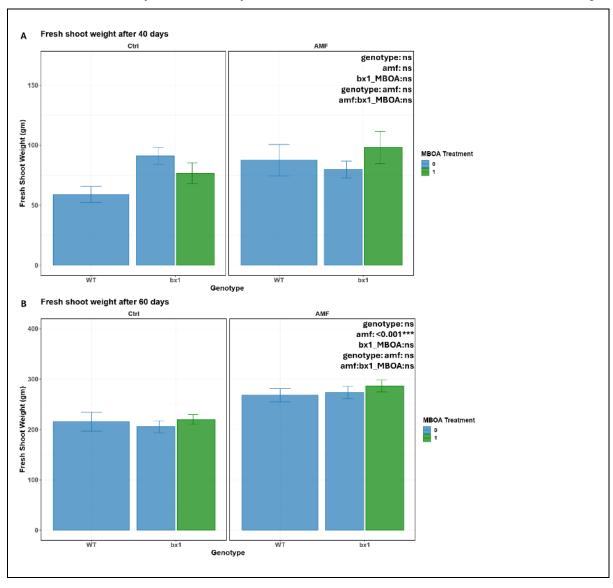
Supplementary Figure 18. Shoot height of inoculated maize W22 and mutant *bx1* plants complemented with MBOA after 20, 40 and 60 days



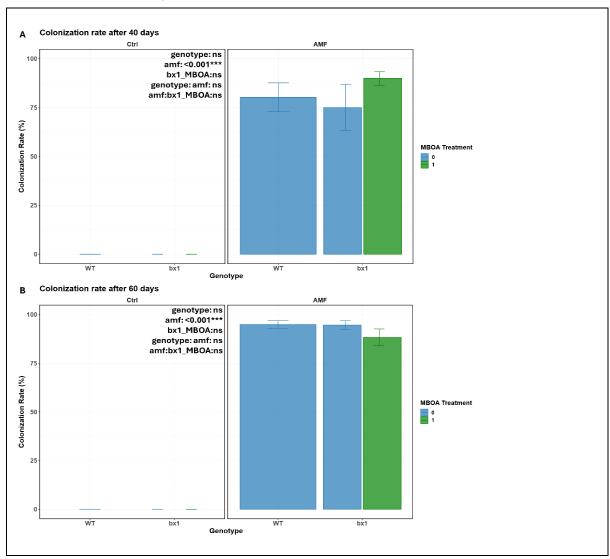
2505

2506

Supplementary Figure 19. Fresh shoot weight of inoculated maize W22 and mutant *bx1* plants complemented with MBOA after 40 and 60 days



Supplementary Figure 20. Colonization rate of AMF *Rhizophagus irregularis* with W22 and *bx1* mutant plants complemented with MBOA after 40 and 60 days



2511	Multihexose Benzoxazinoid Synthesis in Maize
2512	Tristan Michael Cofer ^{‡, 3} , Sheharyar Ahmed Khan ^{‡, 1, 2} , Cong van Doan ¹ , Pierre Mateo ¹ ,
2513	Natacha Bodenhausen ⁴ , Christelle Robert ^{1,2,*}
2514	¹ Chemical Ecology Laboratory, Institute of Plant Sciences, University of Bern, Bern. Switzerland
2515	² Oeschger Centre for Climate Change Research, University of Bern, Bern, Switzerland;
2516	³ Biotic Interactions Laboratory, Institute of Plant Sciences, University of Bern, Bern. Switzerland;
2517	⁴ Department of Soil Sciences, Research Institute of Organic Agriculture FiBL, Frick, Switzerland;
2518	‡ Equal contribution
2519	* For correspondence: <u>Christelle.robert@unibe.ch</u> ; <u>natacha.bodenhausen@fibl.org</u>

ABSTRACT

2520

2521

2522

2523

2524

2525

2526

2527

2528

2529

2530

2531

2532

2533

2534

2535

2536

2537

Benzoxazinoids are key defense metabolites in maize, and their activity and stability can be modulated through glycosylation. Here, we report a drought-induced biosynthetic pathway for multihexose benzoxazinoids in maize (Zea mays). Under drought, the concentrations of DIMBOA-2Glc, DIMBOA-3Glc, and HMBOA-2Glc increased up to 40-fold in roots. Transcriptome mining and phylogenetic analysis identified nine candidate UDPglycosyltransferases (UGTs) in the UGT79, UGT91, and UGT94 families, of which two, UGT94A1 and UGT94A2, were strongly upregulated by drought. Recombinant expression in E. coli demonstrated that both enzymes can convert DIMBOA-Glc to DIMBOA-2Glc. Sitedirected mutagenesis of UGT94A1 abolished this activity, confirming the functional role of the target residues. Additionally, CRISPR/Cas9 mutants for UGT94A1 and UGT94A2 were generated in KN5585 inbred line by Weimi Biotechnology Company. To date, a single homozygous ugt94a1 mutant has been isolated, containing a 368 bp deletion between the UGT94A1-1 and UGT94A1-2 target sites. Multiple other mutant lines for both loci are currently still segregating. Our findings uncover key enzymes in a previously uncharacterized multihexose benzoxazinoid biosynthesis pathway and highlight their inducibility by drought, offering new insights into the chemical adaptation of maize to environmental stress.

Keywords:

2538 Multihexoses Benzoxazinoids, UDP-Glucosyltransferases, Recombinant Expression, Maize

INTRODUCTION 2539 2540 Many regions of the world are projected to suffer frequent and severe drought, significantly 2541 impacting crop yield (IPCC, 2022; Faroog et al., 2023; Karanth et al., 2023). As compared to 2010, global total food demand is expected to increase by 30-62% by 2050, therefore efforts 2542 2543 aimed at increasing crop yields in many regions across the world will face serious challenges (Lobell et al., 2011; van Dijk et al., 2021). Plants adapt to drought through complex 2544 biochemical processes by regulating metabolic adjustments and production of defence 2545 compounds (Kaya et al., 2023). It is thereby necessary to understand these plant responses to 2546 drought to ensure global food security (Janni et al., 2024). This chapter focuses on the UDP-2547 glycosyltransferases (UGTs) that are involved in modulating secondary metabolic profile in 2548 maize plants under drought stress. 2549 Maize has played an increasingly diverse role since its domestication some 9000 years ago. As 2550 a staple crop, maize provides proteins, calories and essential nutrients for millions of people 2551 (FAO, 2022). Maize is the leading cereal in terms of production volume (Asfawa et al., 2024) 2552 with production over one billion tons over the last decade and will overtake wheat as the most 2553 grown and traded crop in the coming decade. By the year 2050, maize is also expected to 2554 provide more than 50% of the cereal demands. The world is currently witnessing a surge in 2555 maize production owing to demand and a combination of area expansion, technical advances 2556 and yield increase (Erenstein et al., 2022). Global maize production highlights its importance 2557 2558 in the agriculture sector and therefore it is needed to ensure resilience against environmental stressors such as drought. 2559 2560 Although maize yield has increased significantly over the past few decades, its susceptibility to drought has also increased in parallel (Lobell, 2014). Drought can lead to significant yield 2561 2562 losses by reducing the water use efficiency of maize during critical stages of growth (Hatfield and Dold, 2019). Drought stress is a major barrier in the production of maize as it decreases 2563 yield components, leaf photosynthesis and transpiration rate (Li et al., 2018). Maize is the most 2564 vulnerable to drought stress during the silking, vegetative and ear stages resulting in yield 2565 reduction of upto 25%, 50% and 21% respectively (Sah et al., 2020). Drought can lead to fewer 2566 kernels per cob and smaller kernel size by disrupting the plants reproductive process (Farooq 2567 et al., 2009). Drought stress during the vegetative growth stage can also lead to reduced growth 2568 rate, extension of the vegetative growth stage and redirection of the roots in maize plants (Wang 2569 et al., 2019). It is therefore critical to understand the physiological mechanisms that underlie 2570 maize tolerance to drought to facilitate its resilience to changing climatic conditions. 2571

2572

2573

2574

2575

2576

2577

2578

2579

2580

2581

2582

2583

2584

2585

2586

2587

2588

2589

2590

2591

2592

2593

2594

2595

2596

2597

2598

2599

2600

2601

2602

2603

2604

Benzoxazinoids (BXDs) are specialized plant secondary metabolites that are produced in the family poaceae including wheat, rye and maize (Niemeyer, 2009; Robert and Mateo, 2022). They are derived from indole and comprise of benzoxazinones (1,4-benzoxazin-3-one skeleton) and benzoxazolinones (1,3-benzoxazol-2-one core structure) and play role in modulating important activities in plants including reproduction, development, nutrition and defenses (Robert and Mateo, 2022). The predominant benzoxazinoid in maize is DIMBOA (2,4-dihydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one) which is synthesized from the amino acid tryptophan through a series of enzymatic steps (Frey et al., 1997). In response to both biotic and abiotic stresses such as pathogen attack and drought respectively, BXDs such as DIMBOA and its derivatives have been shown to accumulate in maize plants (Meihls et al., 2013; Erb et al., 2015). The role of these BXDs is to enhance plant's defense strategies. Sutour et al., 2024 identified that the maize plant under drought conditions produces di, tri and tetra BXDs in the leaves and roots of maize plants. Multihexose BXDs that are specifically induced in the drought stress are DIMBOA-2Glc, DIMBOA-3Glc, HMBOA-2Glc, HMBOA-3Glc, HDMBOA-2Glc, highlighting plant metabolism modulation and ability to cope drought stress. UDP-glycosyltransferases (UGTs) are a family of enzymes that catalyse the glycosylation of various plant secondary metabolites such as alkaloids, flavonoids, and terpenoids (Liu et al., 2025). The physicochemical properties of metabolites including solubility, stability, and reactivity are altered because of glycosylation thereby modulating the availability and bioreactivity of metabolic compounds in the plant tissues (Hou et al., 2004). Several studies in recent years have highlighted the importance of UGTs in plants response to drought stress. For example, UGT87A2 is overexpressed in Arabidopsis thaliana under drought conditions, and confers resistance by promoting germination, root growth, and reduced accumulation of reactive oxygen species (ROS) (Li et al., 2017). Similarly, overexpression of UGT79B2 and UGT79B3 under drought stress increased flavonoid accumulation improving plant resistance against drought and cold stress (Li et al., 2017). AtUGT79B2/B3 in Arabidopsis leads to enhanced glycosylation of anthocyanins resulting in increased plant tolerance to drought via ROS scavenging (Liu et al., 2017). In rice plants, UGT85E1 glycosylates abscisic acid and enhances tolerance to drought, this involves strengthening the stomatal closing under drought stress (Liu et al., 2021). Similarly, in Solanum plants, formation of flavonoid diglycosides resulted in antipyretic, anti-inflammatory and analgesic properties (Nassar et al., 2013). To enhance absorption and antioxidant capacity as compared to monoglycosides, flavonoid C-glycosides including isovitexin, vitexin and orientin are also multi-glycosylated in plants

2605 (Xiao et al., 2016). This evidence strongly suggests broader the role of UGTS in mediating plant responses to drought and other environmental stresses across various species. 2606 2607 The detrimental effects of climate change are escalating on agriculture (Prajapati et al., 2024); it is therefore necessary to understand mechanism of plant responses to tackle these challenges. 2608 2609 This chapter aims to identify the role of UGTs in maize plants that are involved in modulating secondary metabolites during stress conditions. Specifically, we aim to identify the UGTs that 2610 2611 are involved in the formation of DIMBOA-2Glc in maize under conditions of drought. We expect that the UGTs involved in the glycosylation activity have a polar end to stabilize the 2612 second glucose molecule to already present glucose moiety, which in the current case is due to 2613 the amino acid threonine. We also aim to observe whether substitution of threonine with non-2614 polar amino acid isoleucine by site directed mutagenesis can result in the loss of glycosylation 2615 activity. This will involve heterologous expression of genes in bacterial cells, purification of 2616 protein, performing enzymatic assays and HPLC-MS analysis. These insights can contribute to 2617 the better development of crops with enhanced tolerance to stress marking a key step forward 2618 in sustainable agricultural productivity. 2619

METHODS

- 2621 Biological material
- 2622 Plants

2620

- 2623 Maize seeds (Zea mays L.) of the variety B73 were provided by Delley Semences et Plantes
- 2624 SA (Delley, CHE).
- 2625 Climatic conditions
- 2626 Current and predicted climatic conditions were calculated using climatic data from the Swiss
- 2627 Central Plateau (Average of summer conditions from 2004 to 2016, Oensingen, 47°17'11.1" N
- 2628 / 7°44'01.5" E, Switzerland), data were supported by MeteoSwiss (Federal Office of
- Meteorology and Climatology, Zürich, Switzerland), and predictions from the Representative
- 2630 Concentration Pathway 8.5 (RCP 8.5, Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC)
- report (IPCC 2014). RCP 8.5 corresponds to an extreme scenario in which CO₂ emissions
- 2632 continue to rise throughout the 21st century. Consequently, current and RCP 8.5 atmospheric
- 2633 CO_2 concentrations were of 450 ppm (\pm 50 ppm), and 850 ppm (\pm 50 ppm) respectively. Current
- 2634 and RCP 8.5 of soil temperatures were 19.6 °C and 23 °C respectively. Because daily
- 2635 temperature variation can affect insect performance and predator-prey interactions (Stoks et al
- 2636 2017), current and RCP 8.5 soil temperatures followed a diurnal variation of 3.5 °C (minimal

2640

2641

2642

2643

2644

2645

2646

2647

2648

2649

2650

2651

2652

2653

2654

2655

2656

2657

2658

2659

2660

2661

2662

2663

2664

2665

2666

2667

2668

2669

temperature at 6 am and maximal temperature at 4 pm) and reached a maximum temperature of 21.4 °C and 24.8 °C respectively (Figure S1). Current and RCP 8.5 soil volumetric moisture levels were adjusted to 23% and 16.6% (corresponding to 28 % less precipitation) (Figure S2).

Microcosm systems

To manipulate CO₂ levels, temperature, and moisture, we used a microcosm system using drybath cyclers and a custom-made CO2-dosage system. Falcon tubes (50 mL, Falcon, Greiner Bio-One, Frickenhausen, Germany) were filled with 10 g dry (80 °C for 48 hrs), sieved (2 cm mesh) soil (40% sand, 35% silt, 25% clay; Landerde, Ricoter, Aarberg, Switzerland). The natural soil microbiota was re-implemented to the soil as previously described (Hu et al., 2018). All falcon tubes were placed in dry bath cyclers (Digital Heating Cooling Drybath, Thermo Scientific, Fisher Scientific AG, Reinach, Switzerland) equipped with heating blocks that can accommodated up to nine falcon tubes. A CO₂ mixing and distribution system was designed to continuously mix CO₂ ambient air, measure the CO₂ concentration of the mixture, and distribute it to different channels. Mixing CO₂ and air was achieved using an air compressor (Prematic AG, Affeltrangen, Switzerland) coupled to two mass-flow-controllers (for CO₂: Bronkhorst El-Flow Select F-200CV (0.6 mL.min-1), Ruurlo, Netherlands; and for air: CKD FCM-0010AI (0-10 L.min-1), CKD Corporation, Aichi, 485-8551, Japan). Ambient air from outside the building was used for mixing, therefore no CO2 was added to mimic current conditions (=450 ppm ± 50 ppm). A concentration of 400 ppm CO₂ (purity 100%, 54.6 L bottle, and pressure of output at 0.8 bars, Gümligen, Switzerland) was added + 400 ppm to ambient air (=850 ppm \pm 50 ppm) to reach expected RCP 8.5 scenarios. The resulting CO₂: air mix was pushed through a filter of activated carbon (Camozzi, Warwickshire, United Kingdom) and split through valves (Needle Valve 2839-1/8, CKD, Aichi, 485-8551, Japan) into seven individual channels in a series. The first channel, referred thereafter as "CO2 measuring channel", was connected to a CO2 sensor (Rotronic AG, Bassersdorf, Switzerland). The air flow circulated alternatively between the CO₂ measuring channel (for 2 min) and experimental channels (for 2 min). The two minutes duration between experimental channels was sufficient to reach stable expected CO₂ concentrations. In all assays, four experimental channels were used, alternating between ambient (channels 2 and 4) and CO₂ enriched (channels 3 and 5) air. Therefore, the ambient or CO₂-enriched air was distributed through all channels within 16 min. This cycle was repeated every 30 min (16 min air distribution followed by 14 min pause) over the course of the experiment. Each of the experimental channels had 12 outlets (One-Touch fittings-male Straight, Sang-A Pneumatic Co., Daegu, Korea). Polyurethane tubing (outer/inner

2670 diameter: 4/2.5 mm, length: 2 m, Sang-A Pneumatic Co., Daegu, Korea) was connected to the outlets and distributed the air to the Falcon tubes. The tubing was attached to the lids of the 2671 2672 Falcon tubes using One-Touch fittings-male Elbow (Sang-A Pneumatic Co., Daegu, Korea). The flow rate sent through individual Falcon tubes was adjusted to 1 L.min-1. The outflow of 2673 2674 the Falcon tubes was connected to a collection system, itself connected to the CO2 sensor to verify CO₂ levels. The collected air was then released in the environment. 2675 2676 The temperature in the Falcon tubes was controlled through the dry-bath cyclers and followed a diurnal variation of 3.5 °C. Soil temperatures used to mimic current conditions were of 17.8 2677 °C at 6 am, and gradually increased to reach 21.4 °C at 4 pm (Figure S1), as reported for the 2678 Swiss Plateau over the past two decades (MeteoSwiss, Federal Office of Meteorology and 2679 Climatology, Zürich, Switzerland). The temperatures mimicking the RCP 8.5 scenario were set 2680 to 21.2 °C at 6 am and progressively increased to reach 24.8 °C at 4 pm (Figure S1). 2681 The moisture present in the tubes was controlled by adding the soil leachates to the tubes once 2682 at the beginning of the experiment. The volume of water to add in the tubes was calculated 2683 based on the soil density of 1.2 g.cm⁻³. Current moisture levels (23% soil moisture) were 2684 achieved by adding 16.6% (v/v) microbiota extracts contained in tap water and 6.4% (v/v) 2685 additional tap water. Predicted moisture levels (RCP 8.5, 28% less precipitation, Figure S2) 2686 2687 were achieved by adding 16.6% (v/v) microbiota extracts contained in tap water only. The temperatures were adjusted to the different scenarios over a six-hour adaptation period (Figure 2688 2689 S1).

Benzoxazinoids analyses

2690

2691

2692

2693

2694

2695

2696

2697

2698

2699

2700

2701

2702

The leaf and root samples were grinded using liquid nitrogen in the pestle and mortar. The plant metabolites were quantified using 100 mg of grinded material which was extracted using extraction buffer MeOH: H_20 : (70:30 v/v, 0.1% Formic acid) and thoroughly mixed for 10 seconds on the vortex. The samples were centrifuged for 20 min at 13,000 rpm at 10 °C and supernatant was collected and stored in glass vials. The supernatant was analyzed with an acquity UHPLC-MS system equipped with an electrospray source (Waters i-Class UHPLC-QDA, USA). Gradient elution was performed on an Acquity BEH C18 column (2.1 × 50 mm i.d., 1.7 μ m particle size) at 99–72.5% A over 3.5 min, 100% B over 2 min, holding at 99% A for 1 min, where A = 0.1% formic acid/water and B = 0.1% formic acid/acetonitrile and the flow rate of mobile phase was maintained at 0.4 mL/min. The injection volume was 1 ul and the temperature of the column was maintained at 40°C. The MS was operated in negative mode, and data were acquired in scan range (m/z 150–650) using a cone voltage of 10 V. All other MS

- parameters were left at their default values as suggested by the manufacturer (Adapted from
- 2704 Robert et al., 2017; Steinauer, 2021).
- 2705 Cloning and heterologous expression in *E. coli* cells
- 2706 To identify candidate genes involved in glycosylation activity belonging to families, UGT79,
- 2707 UGT91, and UGT94, phylogenetic analysis combined with transcriptome mining were
- 2708 employed. The genes of interest, Zm0001eb111430 (UGT94A1) Zm0001eb111270
- 2709 (UGT94A2) and were amplified using a specific set of primers.
- 2710 Primer's sequence:
- 2711 UGT94A1-F, 5'- ggtgccgcgcgcagccataTGGCGCAGATGGAGCGCGAG-3';
- 2712 <u>UGT94A1-R</u>, 5'- acggagetegaatteggateTCAGTTGGGCACGGCCACTC-3';
- 2713 UGT94A2-F, ggtgccgcgcgcgcagccatATGGCGCAGGCGGAGCGCGA-3';
- 2714 <u>UGT94A2-R</u>, acggagctcgaattcggatcTCAGTTGGGCACGGCCACAC-3';
- 2715 Extensions for Gibson Assembly are in lower case. Zm0001eb111430 (UGT94A1) and
- 2716 Zm0001eb111270 (UGT94A2) were cloned into the NdeI and BamHI restriction sites of the
- pET28b vector (Novagen, Madison, WI) in-frame with an N-terminal hexahistidine tag.
- 2718 Briefly, full-length coding sequences were amplified using gene-specific primers with 20-bp
- extensions at their 5' ends homologous to the termini of the linearized vector.
- 2720 Amplified gene fragments (2 µL) were individually inserted into 1 ul the pET28b plasmid
- 2721 (Novagen, Madison, WI) using 5 ul of Gibson Assembly Master Mix (New England Biolabs;
- NEB). The solution was incubated at 50°C for 30 minutes to allow annealing of each fragment
- 2723 at the insertion site of the plasmid. The process involved chewing 5'ends of the pET28b
- 2724 plasmid by the exonuclease, creating overhangs at the 3' ends complementary to each of the
- 2725 gene of interest. The polymerase then extended the 3' ends by filling the gaps, and the nicks
- were sealed by the ligase. The Gibson assembly reaction products containing the pET28b
- plasmid and each gene of interest were mixed with *Escherichia coli* (DH5α cells) separately.
- 2728 To facilitate transformation, cells were given heat shock treatment at 42°C for 45 seconds and
- 2729 then placed on ice for 5 minutes. The transformed cells were diluted in 1 mL of Super Optimal
- 2730 Broth with catabolite repression media (SOC) as it allows for the recovery of *E. coli* cells. The
- 2731 cells were plated on agar plates containing 50 ug/mL of kanamycin to screen for the cells that
- are successfully transformed as our plasmid contains gene for the kanamycin resistance. The
- 2733 successfully plated colonies were picked to perform colony PCR to ensure the incorporation of
- 2734 the plasmids into the cells based on the fragment size (1.8 kb). The colonies with the correct
- 2735 fragment size were then subjected to mini preparation (mini prep) to isolate plasmids which

2736 were also sequenced to confirm the correct assembling of each gene fragment. These plasmids for each gene were then transformed into expression cells of E.coli BL21 (DE3) using the 2737 protocol described above. BL21 (DE3) cells contain the antibiotic resistance gene for 2738 chloramphenicol. The transformed cells were plated on agar plates containing both kanamycin 2739 2740 and chloramphenicol to screen for the transformed cells. Colony PCR was again performed to verify the correct incorporation of the plasmids. The correct fragment length was selected for 2741 2742 each gene from the stab plate and grown into an overnight liquid culture in LB media containing 2743 both antibiotics at 37°C. Two Erlenmeyer flasks were filled with 250 mL of liquid LB media, 50 μg per mL of kanamycin and 35 μg per mL of chloramphenicol. The media was inoculated 2744 with 250 uL of overnight cultures of each gene. The culture was grown at 37 °C with shaking 2745 until it reached an OD600 of 0.6-0.8, at which point IPTG was added to a final concentration of 2746 1 mM. The induced cells were then incubated at 16 °C with shaking for 18 hours and harvested 2747 by centrifugation. After harvesting, the cell pellet was resuspended in one-tenth the original 2748 culture volume of buffer (50 mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.5, 500 mM NaCl, 1 mM PMSF, and 1 mg/mL 2749 lysozyme), and the cells were lysed by three rounds of freeze-thaw. After the incubating with 2750 DNase, the lysate was clarified by centrifugation, and the His-tagged recombinant protein was 2751 purified from the supernatant using HisPur Cobalt Resin. 2752 The purified protein was used for enzymatic assay, the reaction was performed in 200 µL of 2753 Tris-HCl buffer (pH 7.5) containing 200 µM substrate and 2 µg of affinity-purified 2754 recombinant protein. The mixture was incubated at 30 °C for 1 hour, after which an equal 2755 volume of methanol was added to stop the reaction. The sample was then centrifuged at 2756

2758 Site directed mutagenesis

2757

2759 A single nucleotide substitution was introduced to change the gene of interest (GOI),

12,000 rpm for 10 minutes and filtered through a 0.2 µm filter before analysis.

- 2760 Zm0001eb111430 (UGT94A1). Specifically, cytosine (C) was replaced with thymine (T) at
- position 143 of the gene sequence resulting in codon alteration from ACC to ATC. The new
- 2762 codon ATC encodes the amino acid isoleucine instead of threonine encoded by ACC in the
- 2763 original gene sequence. Modified primers
- 2764 UGT94A1-T143I-F, GCACCTCAGCATCTTCAGCGCCG;
- 2765 UGT94A1-T143I-R, CGGCGCTGAAGATGCTGAGGTGC
- 2766 were used to amplify two gene fragments both containing the desired mutation. The two
- 2767 fragments were then assembled using the overlap extension PCR and the final product was then

- 2768 cloned into the pET28b expression construct as described previously. Sequencing was
- performed to confirm the insertion of mutation at the desired position.
- 2770 Mutant generation
- 2771 CRISPR/Cas9 knockout lines targeting the UGT94A1 and UGT94A2 loci were generated in
- 2772 the KN5585 inbred line by Weimi Biotechnology Company using the following sgRNAs:
- 2773 UGT94A1-1, GACCCCTCGGATCCGCTTCGCGG;
- 2774 UGT94A1-2, GGCGCAGTACATCCTCCGCGAGG;
- 2775 UGT94A2-1, CCTCGGGGTTCGTGGCCATCAAG; and
- 2776 UGT94A2-2, CCGCGTCACGCGGTGGCTCGACC.
- 2777 To date, a single homozygous ugt94a1 mutant has been isolated, containing a 368 bp deletion
- between the UGT94A1-1 and UGT94A1-2 target sites. Multiple other mutant lines for both
- 2779 loci are currently still segregating.
- 2780 Statistical analyses
- 2781 Statistical analyses were conducted using R (version 3.5.3, https://www.r-project.org) and
- 2782 online tools (http://quantpsy.org; https://www.graphpad.com). Normality and
- 2783 heteroscedasticity of error variance were assessed using Levene's and Shapiro-Wilk tests, as
- well as by visualizing quantile-quantile plots and model residuals versus fitted values. ANOVA
- 2785 analysis was used to analyze effects of response variables. Comparisons of means were
- performed using Tukey's HSD tests ($p \le 0.05$). The heat map of BX profiles was expressed in
- 2787 log fold change value compared to ambient BXDs by using the functions foldchange () in
- 2788 package gtools and heat.map2() in the package of gplots().

RESULTS

2789

- 2790 Drought induces the production of multihexose benzoxazinoids
- 2791 Climatic components have specific effects on BXDs profiles contents in shoot, kernel, and
- 2792 roots (Figure 1). Drought strongly increased the concentrations of DIMBOA-2Glc, HMBOA-
- 2793 2Glc, and DIMBOA-3Glc in a tissue specific manner. Low precipitation increased the
- 2794 concentrations of DIMBOA double and triple glycosides about 40 times in the roots (Figure
- 2795 1). Elevated temperature increased the concentrations of HMBOA, HMBOA-Glc, DIMBOA-
- 2796 Glc, DIM₂BOA-Glc, HDMBOA-Glc, and HDM₂BOA-Glc in kernels and roots. Elevated CO₂
- 2797 alone changed total glucoside BXDs profiles in shoot. Combined drought and elevated
- 2798 temperature synergistically increased BXDs in roots and shoots. Combined drought or elevated

CO₂ with elevated temperature affected on glucosides BXDs contents. Combined elevated CO₂ and elevated temperature increased total glucoside contents in the shoot of maize seedlings.

	HMBOA-Glc								
jt l	DIMBOA-Glc								
	DIM ₂ BOA-Glc								
	HMBOA								
Shoot	HDMBOA-Glc								
$\overline{\infty}$	HDM ₂ BOA_Glc								
	DIMBOA-2xHexoses					**	***	***	***
	DIMBOA-3xHexoses							111	**
	HMBOA-2xHexoses						***	***	***
	HMBOA-Glc								
	DIMBOA-Glc								
	DIM ₂ BOA-Glc								
5	HMBOA								
Kernel	HDMBOA-Glc					*			
×	HDM ₂ BOA Glc								
	DIMBOA-2xHexoses					***	***	***	***
	DIMBOA-3xHexoses							***	***
	HMBOA-2xHexoses						***	***	***
	HMBOA-Glc								
	DIMBOA-Glc						1		
	DIM ₂ BOA-Glc								
1 #	HMBOA								
Root	HDMBOA-Glc								
1 -	HDM ₂ BOA_Glc								*
	DIMBOA-2xHexoses					***	***	***	888
	DIMBOA-3xHexoses HMBOA-2xHexoses					***	888	***	***
	HMBOA-2xHexoses					**	**	***	111
		Moist. (cur)		Moi		st. (-)			
		Temp.	(cur)	Tem	p. (+)	Temp.	. (cur)	Temp	. (+)
	-4 -2 0 2 4	CO ₂ (cur)	CO ₂ (+)						

Figure 1. Climatic variables increase maize benzoxazinoid contents in maize. BXDs concentration were log 10 transformed and expressed as fold changes compared to current conditions. Blue indicates lower concentrations compared to current conditions. Red indicates higher concentrations than in current conditions. Stars indicate significant differences to current condition: ***: $p \le 0.001$; **: $p \le 0.01$; *: $p \le 0.05$; $p \le 0.1$. Moist: soil moisture, Temp: temperature, CO2: CO2 levels, cur: current conditions, +/-: elevated or decreased levels of soil moisture, temperature or CO2 as predicted by the RCP 8.5 scenario IPCC, 2014.

Figure reproduced with permission from Van Cong Doan (2020), *Interactive effects of elevated temperature, drought and elevated CO₂ on tritrophic interactions in maize*. Doctoral dissertation, University of Bern.

2809	The glucosyltransferases Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1)
2810	Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) are induced by drought
2811	In the roots of maize plants, Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270
2812	(UGT94A2) and were highly induced under drought stress as indicated by the drought induced
2813	expression data analysis. The maize UGT Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1), located on the
2814	chromosome 7 at the genomic locus Zm00001d022467 encodes a protein containing a
2815	conserved UGT domain in addition to plasmodesma, plasma membrane activity and
2816	biosynthesis of anthocyanin-related compounds. The full-length cDNA sequence spans 1,883
2817	bp, translating into a 476-amino-acid protein (Woodhouse et al., 2021). The maize UGT
2818	Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2), located on the chromosome 2 at the genomic locus
2819	LOC103647933 encodes a protein containing a conserved UGT domain in addition to
2820	localization in plasmodesmata and plasma membrane. The full-length cDNA sequence spans
2821	1,708 bp, translating into a 475-amino-acid protein (Woodhouse et al., 2021).

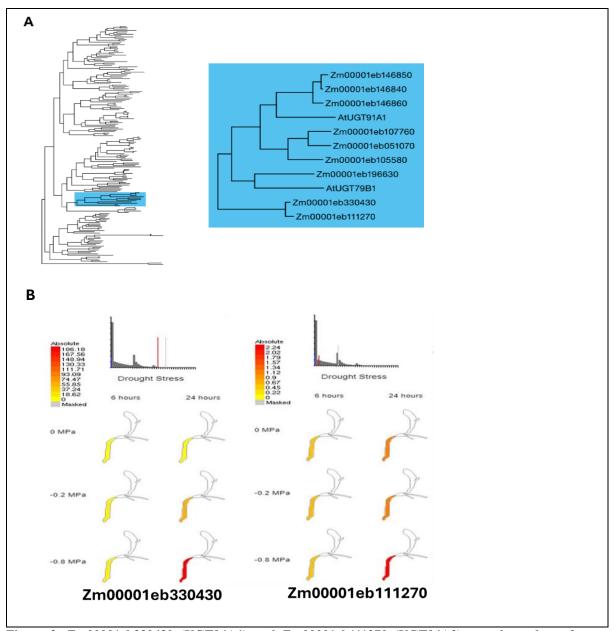


Figure 2. Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) are glucosyltransferases induced by drought in roots of maize plants. A. Phylogenetic tree of maize and *Arabidopsis thaliana* UDP-glucosyltransferases (UGTs). Multiple sequence alignment was performed, and the tree was generated using HMMER indicating evolutionary relationships among the selected UGT genes. B. The concentration of Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) produced under drought in roots of maize B73 plants is 83 folds higher than the Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) (Reproduced from Opitz et al. (2014), *BMC Plant Biology*, licensed under CC BY 4.0.).

Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) produce DIMBOA-2Glc from DIMBOA-Glc

Both Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) were able to successfully alveosylate DIMBOA Gle to DIMBOA 2Gle

successfully glycosylate DIMBOA-Glc to DIMBOA-2Glc.

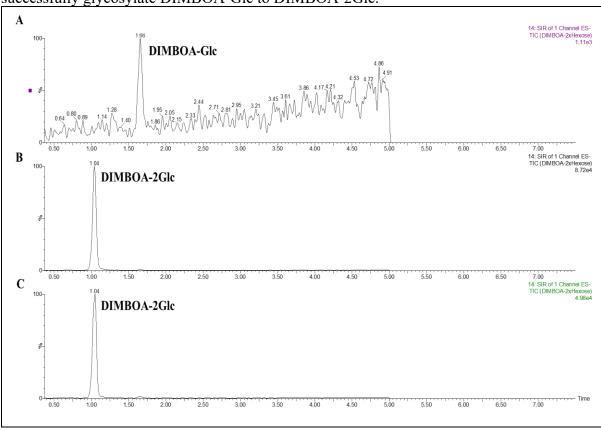


Figure 3. Chromatograms of DIMBOA-2Glc produced by Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2). A. Chromatogram showing DIMBOA-Glc at a retention time of 1.66 minute, observed in the control reaction. B. Chromatogram of DIMBOA-2Glc at a retention time of 1.04 minute, produced by Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) when supplemented with 2 mM UDP-glucose after 60 minutes at 30°C. Chromatogram of DIMBOA-2Glc at a retention time of 1.04 minute, produced by Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) when supplemented with 2 mM UDP-glucose after 60 minutes at 30°C. We were not able to detect traces of DIMBOA-3Glc.

2840 Site-directed mutagenesis of Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) abolished glycosylation of DIMBOA-Glc to DIMBOA-2Glc

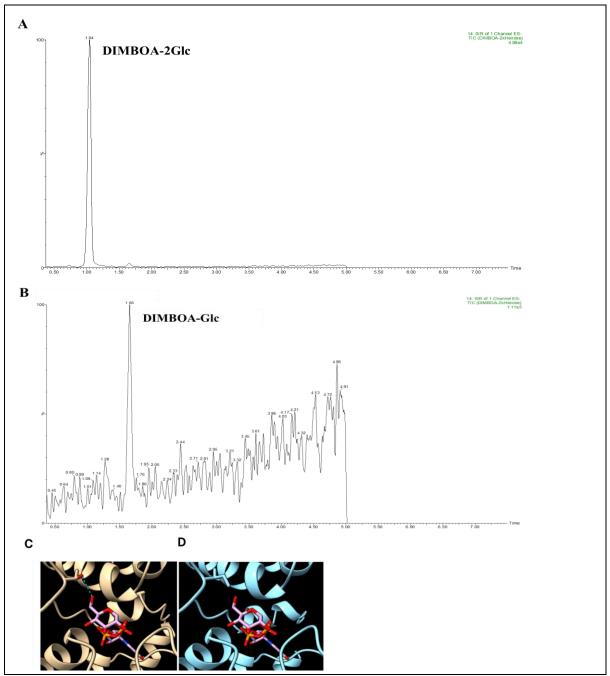


Figure 4. The mutated gene lost the ability to glycosylate DIMBOA-Glc to DIMBOA-2Glc. A. Chromatogram of DIMBOA-2Glc produced by the Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) at a retention time of 1.04 minute, when supplemented with 2 mM UDP-glucose after 120 minutes at 30°C. B. Chromatogram illustrating DIMBOA-Glc as the mutated protein lost its ability to glycosylate DIMBOA-Glc. C. The wild type ESMFold Protein Structure of Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) (Modified from Meta AI, Lin et al., 2022, Licensed under under a CC-BY-NC-ND 4.0). D. Mutated ESMFold Protein Structure of Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) (Modified from Meta AI, Lin et al., 2022, Licensed under under a CC-BY-NC-ND 4.0).

DISCUSSION 2849 2850 In the current study, we detected glycosylated BXDs, DIMBOA-2Glc, DIMBOA-3Glc, and 2851 HMBOA-2Glc in maize plants under drought conditions highlighting underexplored mechanism of stress adaptation. We identified nine candidate UDP-glycosyltransferases 2852 2853 (UGTs) in the UGT79, UGT91, and UGT94 families using transcriptome mining and phylogenetic analysis. Out of nine, Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270 2854 (UGT94A2) were strongly upregulated by drought. Recombinant expression analysis in E. coli 2855 demonstrated that both these enzymes are involved in the production of DIMBOA-2Glc from 2856 DIMBOA-Glc. Site-directed mutagenesis in Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) impaired its 2857 ability to produce DIMBOA-2Glc from DIMBOA-Glc. 2858 In the study, interesting finding demonstrate that the concentrations of DIMBOA-2Glc, 2859 DIMBOA-3Glc, and HMBOA-2Glc are increased up to 40-fold in the roots. BXDs are defence 2860 related compounds primarily involved in providing resistance against herbivores and pathogens 2861 (Robert and Matteo, 2022). Currently, there is increasing evidence they also play role in 2862 acquiring resistance to abiotic stress such as drought, although the functions remain largely 2863 unidentified (Frey et al., 2009). Glycosylated BXDs such as DIMBOA-Glc are inactive, non-2864 toxic, storage forms of BXDs under drought stress conditions when metabolism is suppressed 2865 (Niculaes et al., 2018). This modification can help plants conserve energy which is critical 2866 when metabolic activity is suppressed under water limiting conditions. Glycosylation can also 2867 2868 help plants in priming against biotic stresses by rapidly activating BXDs from non-toxic compounds (Niculaes et al., 2018; Israni et al., 2020). Furthermore, glycosylated compounds 2869 2870 are more water soluble, increasing their movement within the plant tissues or exudation through root tissues. Glycosylation of benzoxazinoids (BXDs) can be a crucial mechanism adopted by 2871 2872 plants to regulate their bioactivity and distribution. In the current study, based on preliminary analysis and expression profiles, we identified two 2873 out of nine UGTs that are involved in BXDs glycosylation. These two UGTs 2874 Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) were highly induced in 2875 the roots under drought stress pointing towards tissue specific role in adaptation to drought 2876 stress. UGTs are enzymes involved in plant metabolism and catalyse the addition of sugar 2877 molecules to a wide range of acceptor molecules such as secondary metabolites and hormones. 2878 As a result of this glycosylation, solubility, stability, and bioactivity of these compounds is 2879 2880 increased thereby modulating their roles in plant growth and development under stress conditions (Gharabli et al., 2023). The specific roles of glycosylated BXDs are currently 2881

2882 unknown, though various hypotheses can be provided based on functions of glycosylated BXDs in different systems. For example, formation of glycosylated flavonoids can help release 2883 2884 the stress of reactive oxygen species (ROS) owing to their antioxidant properties (Pourcel et al., 2007). BXDs are not antioxidant in nature, their glycosylation can result in indirect redox 2885 2886 homeostasis or alternatively prevent their breakdown into harmful degradation products. For instance, BXDs such as DIMBOA can be cytotoxic at higher concentrations, their glycosylation 2887 2888 can prevent plants cells during drought stress where cell damage can result in membrane permeability or metabolite leakage (Ahmad et al., 2011). Glycosylation also enables the 2889 sequestration of metabolites in vacuolar compartments and serves as a reservoir that can be 2890 rapidly utilized under stress condition (Jones at el., 2003). Under drought stress, BXDs 2891 glycosylation can serve as reservoir pool that can be hydrolysed when needed. Initial evidence 2892 is provided through mutant analysis supporting their involvement, we await the availability of 2893 CRISPR-generated knockout lines to thoroughly confirm this. 2894 Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) are also actively 2895 involved in cellular functions owing to their localization in plasma membrane and 2896 plasmodesmata. Additionally, Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) is involved in the biosynthesis 2897 of anthocyanin containing compounds, suggesting its role in biological processes (Woodhouse 2898 et al., 2021). Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) are largely 2899 conserved and have orthologs in Sorghum bicolor (Sorghum), Setaria italica (Foxtail millet), 2900 Oryza sativa japonica (Rice), Brachypodium distachyon (Brachypodium) (Woodhouse et al., 2901 2021). The Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) share a 2902 2903 stretch of conserved 40 amino acids with other UGTs in Arabidopsis and tea plants that are involved in glycosylation activities including AtUGT71B1, AtUGT74C1, AtUGT79B1, 2904 2905 AtUGT79B6, CsUGT94P1B1. Moreover, they all possess a conserved Adenine in their sequence along with our two UGTs (Ohgami et al., 2015). 2906 Under drought, glycosylation of BXDs represents a novel mechanism adopted by plants to 2907 manage drought stress. Although, the functional aspects of this biochemical adaptation are not 2908 completely understood, glycosylation of BXDs under water stress is likely aimed to modulate 2909 their stability, storage and bioactivity. A novel biosynthetic pathway is elucidated in this study 2910 involving Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) genes that 2911 modify plant metabolic responses to drought. Future work will be carried out to perform qPCR 2912 analysis of the identified UGTs and their relevance in mutant plants for drought resilience. 2913 Furthermore, more investigations are needed to properly characterize the function of these 2914 compounds in maize plants under water limiting conditions. 2915

2916	ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS
2917	We would like to thank research exchange students, Nina Ionescu and Tracy Davis from
2918	University of Neuchâtel to work on the site-directed mutagenesis experiment. We would also
2919	like to thank research exchange student, Alexane Hoffert to work on PCR for gene
2920	amplification. We would like to thank Dr. Ian Sanders for providing feedback on the previous
2921	version of the manuscript.
2922	FUNDING
2923	This work was supported by the Swiss Government Excellence Scholarship (ESKAS-Nr:
2924	2022.0534) and the ENHANCE project, which was funded by the Swiss National Science
2925	Foundation (grant number 10002724).
2926	AUTHOR CONTRIBUTION
2927	Tristan Cofer: Conceptualization, experimental setup, methodology, data collection, formal
2928	analysis for phylogenetic and transcriptomic mining, heterologous expression, enzymatic
2929	activity, mutant homozygous lines.
2930	Sheharyar Khan: Conceptualization, experimental setup, methodology, data collection, formal
2931	analysis, writing manuscript for heterologous expression and enzymatic activity.
2932	Cong van Doan: Conceptualization, experimental setup, methodology, data collection, formal
2933	analysis, writing manuscript for benzoxazinoids under drought
2934	Pierre Mateo: Benzoxazinoids analysis
2935	Natacha Bodenhausen: Supervision, reviewing and editing, statistical analysis
2936	Christelle Robert: Conceptualization, experimental design, methodology, supervision,
2937	reviewing and editing, statistical analysis
2938	CONFLICT OF INTEREST
2939	The authors declare that they have no competing interests.
2940	DATA AVAILABILITY
2941	All data will be provided as supplementary material upon acceptance of the manuscript.

2968

Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) (Modified, Meta AI).

2942	FIGURE LEGENDS
2943	Figure 1. Climatic variables increase maize benzoxazinoid contents in maize. BXDs concentration were log
2944	10 transformed and expressed as fold changes compared to current conditions. Blue indicates lower concentrations
2945	compared to current conditions. Red indicates higher concentrations than in current conditions. Stars indicate
2946	significant differences to current condition: ***: $p \le 0.001$; **: $p \le 0.01$; *: $p \le 0.05$; $p \le 0.1$. Moist: soil moisture,
2947	Temp: temperature, CO2: CO2 levels, cur: current conditions, +/-: elevated or decreased levels of soil moisture,
2948	temperature or CO2 as predicted by the RCP 8.5 scenario IPCC, 2014.
2949	Figure 2. Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) are glucosyltransferases
2950	induced by drought in roots of maize plants. A. Phylogenetic tree of maize and Arabidopsis thaliana UDP-
2951	glucosyltransferases (UGTs). Multiple sequence alignment was performed, and the tree was generated using
2952	HMMER indicating evolutionary relationships among the selected UGT genes. B. The concentration of
2953	Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) produced under drought in roots of maize B73 plants is 83 folds higher than the
2954	Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) (Reproduced from Opitz et al. (2014), BMC Plant Biology, licensed under CC
2955	BY 4.0.).
2956	Figure 3. Chromatograms of DIMBOA-2Glc produced by Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and
2957	Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2). A. Chromatogram showing DIMBOA-Glc at a retention time of 1.66 minute.
2958	observed in the control reaction. B. Chromatogram of DIMBOA-2Glc at a retention time of 1.04 minute, produced
2959	by Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) when supplemented with 2 mM UDP-glucose after 60 minutes at 30°C
2960	Chromatogram of DIMBOA-2Glc at a retention time of 1.04 minute, produced by Zm00001eb111270
2961	(UGT94A2) when supplemented with 2 mM UDP-glucose after 60 minutes at 30°C. We were not able to detect
2962	traces of DIMBOA-3Glc.
2963	Figure 4. The mutated gene lost the ability to glycosylate DIMBOA-Glc to DIMBOA-2Glc. A. Chromatogram
2964	of DIMBOA-2Glc produced by the Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) at a retention time of 1.04 minute, when
2965	supplemented with 2 mM UDP-glucose after 120 minutes at 30°C. B. Chromatogram illustrating DIMBOA-Glo
2966	as the mutated protein lost its ability to glycosylate DIMBOA-Glc. C. The wild type ESMFold Protein Structure
2967	of Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) (Modified, Meta AI). D. Mutated ESMFold Protein Structure of

2969 REFERENCES

- 2970 Ahmad, P., et al. (2011). Roles of enzymatic and non-enzymatic antioxidants in plants during abiotic stress.
- 2971 *Critical Reviews in Biotechnology*, 31(3), 227–239.
- 2972 Asfawa, D. M., Asnakewa, Y. W., Sendkiea, F. B., Abdulkadrc, A. A., Mekonnenb, B. A., Tiruneha, H. D., &
- Ebadc, A. M. (2024). Analysis of constraints and opportunities in maize production and marketing in Ethiopia.
- 2974 *Heliyon, 10*(20), e39606. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.heliyon.2024.e39606
- 2975 Brandt, W., Schulze, E., Liberman-Aloni, R., Bartelt, R., Pienkny, S., Carmeli-Weissberg, M., Frydman, A., &
- 2976 Eyal, Y. (2021). Structural modeling of two plant UDP-dependent sugar-sugar glycosyltransferases reveals a
- 2977 conserved glutamic acid residue that is a hallmark for sugar acceptor recognition. Journal of Structural
- 2978 *Biology*, 213(3), 107777. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jsb.2021.107777
- 2979 Erb, M., Veyrat, N., Robert, C. A., Xu, H., Frey, M., Ton, J., & Turlings, T. C. (2015). Indole is an essential
- 2980 herbivore-induced volatile priming signal in maize. Nature Communications, 6(1), 1-10
- 2981 https://doi.org/10.1038/ncomms9340
- Erenstein, O., Jaleta, M., Sonder, K., et al. (2022). Global maize production, consumption, and trade: Trends and
- 2983 R&D implications. Food Security, 14, 1295–1319. https://doi.org/10.1007/s12571-022-01288-7
- 2984 FAO. (2022). FAOSTAT Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations.
- 2985 https://www.fao.org/faostat/en/#data/QCL/visualize
- Farooq, A., Farooq, N., Akbar, H., Hassan, Z. U., & Gheewala, S. H. (2023). A critical review of climate change
- 2987 impact at a global scale on cereal crop production. Agronomy, 13(1), Article
- 2988 https://doi.org/10.3390/agronomy13010162
- 2989 Farooq, M., Wahid, A., Kobayashi, N., et al. (2009). Plant drought stress: effects, mechanisms and management.
- Agronomy for Sustainable Development, 29, 185-212. https://doi.org/10.1051/agro:2008021
- Frey, M., Chomet, P., Glawischnig, E., Stettner, C., Grün, S., Winklmair, A., Eisenreich, W., Bacher, A., Meeley,
- 2992 R. B., Briggs, S. P., Simcox, K., & Gierl, A. (1997). Analysis of a chemical plant defense mechanism in
- 2993 grasses. Science, 277(5326), 696-699. https://doi.org/10.1126/science.277.5326.696
- 2994 Frey, M., Schullehner, K., Dick, R., Fiesselmann, A., & Gierl, A. (2009). Benzoxazinoid biosynthesis: A model
- for evolution of secondary metabolic pathways in plants. *Phytochemistry*, 70(15–16), 1645–1651.
- 2996 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.phytochem.2009.05.012
- 2997 Gharabli, H., Della Gala, V., & Welner, D. H. (2023). The function of UDP-glycosyltransferases in plants and
- 2998 their possible use in crop protection. Biotechnology Advances, 67, 108182.
- 2999 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.biotechadv.2023.108182
- Hatfield, J. L., & Dold, C. (2019). Water-use efficiency: Advances and challenges in a changing climate. Frontiers
- 3001 in Plant Science, 10, 103. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2019.00103
- 3002 Hou, B. K., Lim, E. K., Higgins, G. S., & Bowles, D. J. (2004). N-glucosylation of cytokinins by
- 3003 glycosyltransferases of Arabidopsis thaliana. Journal of Biological Chemistry, 279(46), 47822-
- 3004 47832. https://doi.org/10.1074/jbc.M409569200
- 3005 Hu, L., Robert, C. A. M., Cadot, S., Zhang, X., Ye, M., Li, B., Manzo, D., Chervet, N., Steinger, T., van der
- Heijden, M. G. A., Schlaeppi, K., & Erb, M. (2018). Root exudate metabolites drive plant-soil feedbacks on
- growth and defense by shaping the rhizosphere microbiota. *Nature Communications*, 9, Article 2738.
- 3008 <u>https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-018-05122-7</u>

- 3009 Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change. (2014). Climate change 2014: Synthesis report. Contribution of
- 3010 Working Groups I, II and III to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change
- 3011 (R. K. Pachauri & L. A. Meyer, Eds.). IPCC. https://www.ipcc.ch/report/ar5/syr/
- 3012 IPCC. (2022). Summary for policymakers [H.-O. Pörtner, D. C. Roberts, E. S. Poloczanska, K. Mintenbeck, M.
- Tignor, A. Alegría, M. Craig, S. Langsdorf, S. Löschke, V. Möller, A. Okem (eds.)]. In Climate Change 2022:
- 3014 Impacts, Adaptation, and Vulnerability (pp. 3-33). Cambridge University Press.
- 3015 https://doi.org/10.1017/9781009325844.001
- 3016 Israni, B., Wouters, F. C., Luck, K., Seibel, E., Ahn, S.-J., Paetz, C., Reinert, M., Vogel, H., Erb, M., Heckel, D.
- 3017 G., Gershenzon, J., & Giddings Vassão, D. (2020). The Fall Armyworm Spodoptera frugiperda utilizes specific
- 3018 UDP-glycosyltransferases to inactivate maize defensive benzoxazinoids. Frontiers in Physiology, 11, 604754.
- 3019 https://doi.org/10.3389/fphys.2020.604754
- Janni, M., Maestri, E., Gullì, M., Marmiroli, M., & Marmiroli, N. (2024). Plant responses to climate change, how
- 3021 global warming may impact on food security: A critical review. Frontiers in Plant Science, 14, Article
- 3022 1297569. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2023.1297569
- Jones, P., Messner, B., Nakajima, J., Schäffner, A. R., & Saito, K. (2003). UGT73C6 and UGT78D1,
- 3024 glycosyltransferases involved in flavonol glycoside biosynthesis in Arabidopsis thaliana. Journal of
- 3025 *Biological Chemistry*, 278(45), 43910–43918. https://doi.org/10.1074/j bc.M303523200
- 3026 Karanth, S., Benefo, E. O., Patra, D., & Pradhan, A. K. (2023). Importance of artificial intelligence in evaluating
- 3027 climate change and food safety risk. Journal of Agriculture and Food Research, 11, 100485.
- 3028 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jafr.2022.100485
- 3029 Kaya, C. (2023). Microbial modulation of hormone signaling, proteomic dynamics, and metabolomics in plant
- drought adaptation. Food and Energy Security. Advance online publication. https://doi.org/10.1002/fes3.513
- 3031 Li, L., Gu, W., Li, J., Li, C., Xie, T., Qu, D., Meng, Y., Li, C., & Wei, S. (2018). Exogenously applied spermidine
- 3032 alleviates photosynthetic inhibition under drought stress in maize (Zea mays L.) seedlings associated with
- 3033 changes in endogenous polyamines and phytohormones. Plant Physiology & Biochemistry, 129, 35-55.
- 3034 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.plaphy.2018.05.017
- 3035 Li, P., Li, Y. J., Wang, B., Yu, H. M., Li, Q., & Hou, B. K. (2017). The Arabidopsis UGT87A2, a stress-inducible
- family 1 glycosyltransferase, is involved in the plant adaptation to abiotic stresses. Physiologia Plantarum,
- 3037 159(4), 416–432. https://doi.org/10.1111/ppl.12520
- 3038 Li, P., Li, Y. J., Zhang, F. J., Zhang, G. Z., Jiang, X. Y., Yu, H. M., & Hou, B. K. (2017). The Arabidopsis UDP-
- 3039 glycosyltransferases UGT79B2 and UGT79B3 contribute to cold, salt and drought stress tolerance via
- modulating anthocyanin accumulation. The Plant Journal, 89(1), 85–103. https://doi.org/10.1111/tpj.13324
- Lin, Z., Akin, H., Rao, R., Hie, B., Zhu, Z., Lu, W., ... Rives, A. (2022). Evolutionary-scale prediction of atomic
- level protein structure with a language model. bioRxiv. https://doi.org/10.1101/2022.07.20.500902
- 3043 Liu, Q., Dong, G., Ma, Y., Zhao, S., Liu, X., Li, X., Li, Y., & Hou, B. (2021). Rice glycosyltransferase gene
- 3044 UGT85E1 is involved in drought stress tolerance through enhancing abscisic acid response. Frontiers in Plant
- 3045 *Science*, 12, 790195. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2021.790195
- Liu, Z., Xie, L., & Chen, W. (2025). Advancement of uridine diphosphate-dependent glycosyltransferases (UGTs)
- in the glycosylation modification of natural products and their protein engineering. Food Quality and Safety,
- 3048 9, fyaf005. https://doi.org/10.1093/fqsafe/fyaf005

- Lobell, D. B., Roberts, M. J., Schlenker, W., Braun, N., Little, B. B., Rejesus, R. M., & Hammer, G. L. (2014).
- 3050 Greater sensitivity to drought accompanies maize yield increase in the U.S. Midwest. Science, 344(6183),
- 3051 516–519. https://doi.org/10.1126/science.1251423
- Lobell, D. B., Schlenker, W., & Costa-Roberts, J. (2011). Climate trends and global crop production since 1980.
- 3053 Science, 333(6042), 616-620.
- Meihls, L. N., Handrick, V., Glauser, G., Barbier, H., Kaur, H., Haribal, M. M., Lipka, A. E., Gershenzon, J.,
- 3055 Buckler, E. S., Erb, M., Köllner, T. G., & Jander, G. (2013). Natural variation in maize aphid resistance is
- 3056 associated with 2,4-dihydroxy-7-methoxy-1,4-benzoxazin-3-one glucoside methyltransferase activity. Plant
- 3057 Cell, 25(6), 2341-2355. https://doi.org/10.1105/tpc.113.112409
- 3058 Meta Platforms, Inc., (Month Accessed, Year Accessed). Meta Content Library API version
- $v5.0 \ \underline{\text{https://doi.org/10.48680/meta.metacontentlibraryapi.5.0}}.$
- 3060 Nassar, M. I., Aboutabl, E.-S. A., Eskander, D. M., Grace, M. H., El-Khrisy, E. D., & Sleem, A. A. (2013).
- Flavonoid glycosides and pharmacological activity of Amphilophium paniculatum. Pharmacognosy Research,
- 3062 5(1), 17–21. https://doi.org/10.4103/0974-8490.105643
- Niculaes, C., Abramov, A., Hannemann, L., & Frey, M. (2018). Plant Protection by Benzoxazinoids—Recent
- Insights into Biosynthesis and Function. Agronomy, 8(8), 143. https://doi.org/10.3390/agronomy8080143
- Niemeyer, H. M. (2009). Hydroxamic acids derived from 2-hydroxy-2H-1,4-benzoxazin-3(4H)-one: Key defense
- 3066 chemicals of cereals. Journal of Agricultural and Food Chemistry, 57(5), 1677-1696.
- 3067 https://doi.org/10.1021/jf8034034
- 3068 Ohgami, S., Ono, E., Horikawa, M., Murata, J., Totsuka, K., Toyonaga, H., Ohba, Y., Dohra, H., Asai, T., &
- 3069 Matsui, K. (2015). Volatile glycosylation in tea plants: Sequential glycosylations for the biosynthesis of aroma
- 3070 β-primeverosides are catalyzed by two Camellia sinensis glycosyltransferases. Plant Physiology, 168(2), 464–
- 3071 477. https://doi.org/10.1104/pp.15.00403
- 3072 Opitz, N., Paschold, A., Marcon, C., et al. (2014). Transcriptomic complexity in young maize primary roots in
- response to low water potentials. BMC Genomics, 15, 741. https://doi.org/10.1186/1471-2164-15-741
- Pourcel, L., Routaboul, J.-M., Cheynier, V., Lepiniec, L., & Debeaujon, I. (2007). Flavonoid oxidation in plants:
- From biochemical properties to physiological functions. Trends in Plant Science, 12(1), 29–36.
- 3076 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.tplants.2006.11.006
- Prajapati, H. A., Yadav, K., Hanamasagar, Y., Kumar, M. B., Khan, T., Belagalla, N., Thomas, V., Jabeen, A.,
- 3078 Gomadhi, G., & Malathi, G. (2024). Impact of climate change on global agriculture: Challenges and
- 3079 adaptation. International Journal of Environment and Climate Change, 14(4), 372-379
- 3080 https://doi.org/10.9734/IJECC/2024/v14i44123
- Robert, C. A. M., & Mateo, P. (2022). The chemical ecology of benzoxazinoids. CHIMIA, 76(11), 928–938.
- 3082 <u>https://doi.org/10.2533/chimia.2022.928</u>
- 3083 Robert, C. A. M., Zhang, X., Machado, R. A. R., Schirmer, S., Lori, M., Mateo, P., Erb, M., & Gershenzon, J.
- 3084 (2017). Sequestration and activation of plant toxins protect the western corn rootworm from enemies at
- 3085 multiple trophic levels. *eLife*, *6*, e29307. https://doi.org/10.7554/eLife.29307
- 3086 Sah, R. P., Chakraborty, M., Prasad, K., Pandit, M., Tudu, V. K., Chakravarty, M. K., Narayan, S. C., Rana, M.,
- 3087 & Moharana, D. (2020). Impact of water deficit stress in maize: Phenology and yield components. Scientific
- 3088 Reports, 10(1), 1–15. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-020-59689-7

3106

3089 Stoks, R., Verheyen, J., Van Dievel, M., & Tüzün, N. (2017). Daily temperature variation and extreme high 3090 temperatures drive performance and biotic interactions in a warming world. Current Opinion in Insect Science, 3091 23, 35–42. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cois.2017.06.011 3092 Sutour, S., Doan, V. C., Mateo, P., Züst, T., Hartmann, E. R., Glauser, G., & Robert, C. A. M. (2024). Isolation 3093 and structure determination of drought-induced multihexose benzoxazinoids from maize (Zea mays). Journal 3094 of Agricultural and Food Chemistry, 72(7), 3427-3435. https://doi.org/10.1021/acs.jafc.3c09141 3095 van Dijk, M., Morley, T., Rau, M. L., & Saghai, Y. (2021). A meta-analysis of projected global food demand and 3096 at risk of hunger for the period 2010-2050. Nature Food, 494-501. 3097 https://doi.org/10.1038/s41574-021-00412-4 3098 Wang, B., Liu, C., Zhang, D., He, C., Zhang, J., & Li, Z. (2019). Effects of maize organ-specific drought stress 3099 response on yields from transcriptome analysis. BMCPlant Biology, 19(1), 1-19.3100 https://doi.org/10.1186/s12870-019-1941-5 3101 Woodhouse MR, Cannon EK, Portwood JL, Harper LC, Gardiner JM, Schaeffer ML, Andorf CM. (2021) A pan-3102 genomic approach to genome databases using maize as a model system. BMC Plant Biol 21, 385. 3103 doi: https://doi.org/10.1186/s12870-021-03173-5 3104 Xiao, J., Capanoglu, E., Jassbi, A. R., & Miron, A. (2016). Advance on the flavonoid C-glycosides and health 3105 benefits. Critical Reviews inFoodScience and Nutrition, 56(Suppl 1), S29-S45.

https://doi.org/10.1080/10408398.2015.1067595

3107	LIST OF SUPPLEMENTARY INFORMATION
3108	Supplementary Figure 1. Microcosm temperature regimes. To mimic natural conditions, the
3109	two temperature conditions were set to reach a maximum at 4 pm and progressively reduced
3110	by 3.5 °C to reach a minimum around 6 am. Adaptation stage was set 6 hours before three day-
3111	night cycles.
3112	Supplementary Figure 2. Correlation between precipitation and soil moisture. Linear
3113	correlation between average June precipitation sum (in mm) and average June soil moisture
3114	(v/v) at a soil depth of 15 cm between 2004 and 2016 (years 2005, 2006, 2012 and 2013 were
3115	not recorded in the field) in the Swiss Central Plateau (47°17'11.1" N / 7°44'01.5" E),
3116	Switzerland.
3117	Supplementary Figure 3. Nine candidate genes in maize reveals a conserved glutamic acid
3118	residue that is a hallmark for sugar acceptor recognition
3119	Supplementary Figure 4. Genes in Arabidopsis thaliana and Camellia sinensis involved in
3120	adding glucose to another glucose molecule have a conserved threonine, including two
3121	Zm00001eb330430 and Zm00001eb111270 of the nine candidate genes in maize

SUPPLEMENTARY INFORMATION

Supplementary Figure 1. Microcosm temperature regimes. To mimic natural conditions, the two temperature conditions were set to reach a maximum at 4 pm and progressively reduced by 3.5 °C to reach a minimum around 6 am. Adaptation stage was set 6 hours before three day-night cycles

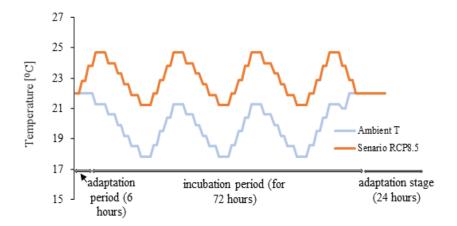


Figure reproduced with permission from Van Cong Doan (2020), *Interactive effects of elevated temperature, drought and elevated CO₂ on tritrophic interactions in maize*. Doctoral dissertation, University of Bern.

Supplementary Figure 2: Correlation between precipitation and soil moisture. Linear correlation between average June precipitation sum (in mm) and average June soil moisture (v/v) at a soil depth of 15 cm between 2004 and 2016 (years 2005, 2006, 2012 and 2013 were not recorded in the field) in the Swiss Central Plateau (47°17'11.1" N / 7°44'01.5" E), Switzerland

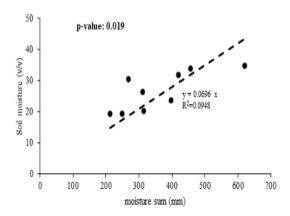


Figure reproduced with permission from Van Cong Doan (2020), *Interactive effects of elevated temperature, drought and elevated CO₂ on tritrophic interactions in maize*. Doctoral dissertation, University of Bern.

3143

Supplementary Figure 3: Nine candidate genes in maize reveals a conserved glutamic acid residue that is a hallmark for sugar acceptor recognition

AtUGT71B1	FLCFGSMGGFSE-EQ
AtUGT74C1	YVAFGTLVALSE-KQ
AtUGT79B1	FCA <mark>FGS</mark> QPVVNKIDQ
AtUGT79B6	YCALGSQIILEK-DQ
CsUGT94P1	FVS <mark>FGSE</mark> YFMSK-EE
Zm00001eb111270	LVSFGSEYFMSE-QO
Zm00001eb330430	LVCFGSEYFMSE-QO
Zm00001eb196630	FASFGSETFLPP-AA
Zm00001eb105580	YVAFGSEYPMTV-KO
Zm00001eb051070	YVALGSEVPLRA-EO
Zm00001eb107760	YVALGSEVPLTV-AL
Zm00001eb146860	YAAFGSEAKLTS-AO
Zm00001eb146840	YAAFGSEAKLTS-AO
Zm00001eb146850	YAAFGSEAKLTS-AO
(Br	andt et al., 2021, Licensed under CC by 4.0)

3148

Supplementary Figure 4: Genes in *Arabidopsis thaliana* and *Camellia* sinensis involved in adding glucose to another glucose molecule have a conserved threonine, including two Zm00001eb330430 and Zm00001eb111270 of the nine candidate genes in maize

AtUGT71B1	LSAYIFY <mark>T</mark> SN <mark>A</mark> SYL
AtUGT74C1	LYVVAYFTQPWLAS
	_
AtUGT79B1	AKTVCFNIVS <mark>A</mark> ASI
AtUGT79B6	AKSVNFITISAACV
CsUGT94P1	IPAVQLMITGATVV
Zm00001eb111270	VPAVHLSTCSAAAT
Zm00001eb330430	VPAAHLS <mark>T</mark> FSAAAT
Zm00001eb196630	AKSLRFSVFSAVAG
Zm00001eb105580	VPCILNMPYSATT
Zm00001eb051070	VPCAMLLPSAACLA
Zm00001eb107760	VPSAMLLPSA <mark>A</mark> MIA
Zm00001eb146860	VPCAFLSLFGAATL
Zm00001eb146840	VPCAFLSLFGAAAL
Zm00001eb146850	VPCAFLSLFSAAVV

(Brandt et al., 2021, Licensed under CC by 4.0)

3180

GENERAL DISCUSSION 3149 3150 My PhD work was focused to fill knowledge gaps about the modulation of maize secondary metabolism when subjected to drought stress. Firstly, the interactive effects of drought and 3151 AMF on BXDs modulation and its effect on the herbivore performance was analysed. Under 3152 drought stress, maize biomass and chlorophyll content was reduced while AMF on the other 3153 hand increased reproductive traits and altered metabolic profiles. Under drought and AMF 3154 treatments, metabolic changes in sugars, phytohormones and BXDs were also observed. 3155 Interestingly, drought increased the performance of the leaf herbivore *Spodoptera exigua*, an 3156 3157 effect limited in the presence of the AMF. (Chapter I). Secondly, the role of BXDs in facilitating the establishment of symbiotic associations with the 3158 3159 arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi Rhizophagus irregularis was evaluated. Furthermore, how colonization efficiency is affected by kinetic drought was also investigated. In semi-field assay, 3160 drought increased DIMBOA, DIMBOA-Glc, DIM2BOA-Glc and DIMBOA-2Glc 3161 concentration in maize roots while AMF decreased DIMBOA, DIMBOA-Glc, DIM2BOA-Glc 3162 concentration after 60 days. Kinetic drought had no impact on the rate of colonization in maize 3163 plants with the AMF. MBOA complementation increased colonization rate in bx1 mutant plants 3164 after 20 days while AMF increased fresh shoot weight (Chapter II). 3165 Finally, we identified UGTs Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270 3166 (UGT94A2) that are specifically involved in the formation of double hexose DIMBOA-2Glc 3167 from DIMBOA-Glc in maize plants under drought condition. These UGTs were identified by 3168 3169 employing phylogenetic analysis combined with transcriptome mining of UGT79, UGT91, and UGT94, families. The enzymatic function of these two UGTs was confirmed by recombinant 3170 expression in E. coli cells. Site-directed mutagenesis of UGT94A1 abolished this activity, 3171 confirming the functional role of the target residues (Chapter III). Below I discuss future 3172 possibilities that arise from these findings. 3173 Plant growth under drought and AMF 3174 Drought is one of the most limiting factors for plant growth and results in reduced biomass and 3175 altering of key physiological processes involving photosynthesis, stomatal regulation and 3176 nutrient uptake (Ahmad et al., 2018; Liu et al., 2024; Zhao et al., 2024). AMF has emerged as 3177 a key ally that can help boost plant resilience by promoting the uptake of water and nutrients 3178 (Ansari et al., 2025; El Malahi et al., 2025; Priyadarshani et al., 2025). In line with previous 3179

studies, our findings demonstrated the negative effect of drought on maize growth and how

3189

3190

3191

3181 AMF can help mitigate these effects by improving plant development and reproductive success under reduced soil moisture levels (Duan et al., 2025; Nader et al., 2025; Yang et al., 2025). 3182 3183 The findings highlighted the negative impact of drought on plant growth resulting in significantly lower fresh shoot biomass, plant height, cob length, and cob number, AMF 3184 3185 colonization on the other hand facilitated in alleviating these impacts. Plant stress resilience under AMF association can be attributed to the extensive hyphal networks that enhances plants 3186 3187 access to water and nutrient uptake, thus sustaining metabolic activity during drought (Akter et al., 2024; Ahmed et al., 2025). 3188

Climate change is global phenomena with drought being as one of the most critical stressor

predicted to increase in severity and frequency (IPCC, 2023; Savari et al., 2024). AMF forms

Secondary metabolism under drought and AMF

mutualistic symbiotic association with plants and can help modify physiological and metabolic 3192 3193 processes under stress conditions (Begum et al., 2019; Sonbol et al., 2025; Deng et al., 2025). The interactive effect of drought and AMF elicit plant responses that were significantly 3194 different from the responses triggered by individual's stressors alone (Hussain et al., 2019). In 3195 the current study, both drought and AMF were able to induce changes in maize secondary 3196 metabolism although the effects were antagonistic. Drought enhanced the production of root 3197 BXDs including DIMBOA, DIMBOA-Glc, DIM2BOA-Glc DIMBOA-2Glc (Sutour et al., 3198 2024) while AMF on the other hand decreased their levels of DIMBOA, DIMBOA-Glc and 3199 DIM₂BOA-Glc. 3200 These findings suggest that a regulatory crosstalk exists between symbiosis and secondary 3201 metabolism. Drought stress upregulates maize chemical defences leading to the increased 3202 accumulation levels of BXDs. This effect can be explained by several hypotheses, firstly BXDs 3203 can maintain cell turgor pressure and osmotic balance by acting as osmoprotectants. Secondly, 3204 hydrogen bond can be formed in the sugar moieties leading to reduced water loss linked with 3205 transpiration. Thirdly, multihexose compounds can protect damage due to reactive oxygen 3206 3207 species better than their precursors. Fourth, sugars may be stored as an energy source in the 3208 form of multihexoses as a mechanism to tolerate drought and reduced photosynthetic rates. Fifth, BXDs are involved in modulating plant interactions with the herbivores, multihexose 3209 BXDs may play role in protecting plant from biotic stress under drought conditions. These 3210 sugars compounds can also be exuded in the rhizosphere to incorporate beneficial microbiota. 3211 3212 AMF on the hand, can likely dampen stress signalling pathways including jasmonic acid and salicylic acid signalling, thereby reducing the induction of defensive compounds (Pozo & 3213

3219

3220

3221

3222

3223

3224

3225

3226

3227

3228

3229

3230

3231

3232

3233

3234

3235

3236

3237

3238

3239

3240

3241

3242

3243

3244

Azcón-Aguilar, 2007). Likely, AMF through enhanced water and nutrient uptake during drought stress can limit the needs for the stress-induced metabolic compounds (Smith & Read, 2008; Khoza et al., 2025). Another plausible explanation is to supress antifungal compounds to better facilitate the colonization with the maize plant. There also exists an energy trade off to spend on the symbiosis rather than on the defensive chemistry.

Drought and AMF interactions

My study also highlighted the impact of drought on AMF colonization. In the two semi-field experiments, drought significantly reduced AMF colonization. Plants form association with AMF to increase drought tolerance and previous studies suggests more colonization success under drought conditions (Chareesri et al., 2020). Relationship between drought and AMF colonization can vary depending on factors such as the drought severity and duration, plant species, and soil conditions. Plants can stimulate colonization to adapt to drought stress, but severe or prolonged drought can result in resource allocation trade-offs, where plants prioritize survival over maintaining symbiotic relationships. The decreased AMF colonization can be explained by the fact that reduced soil moisture had a negative effect on fungal growth, spore germination and hyphal proliferation (Augé, 2001; Trouvelot et al., 2015). The establishment and maintenance of fungal structures is also limited as fungal hyphae require adequate soil moisture to explore and transfer nutrients (Smith & Read, 2008). Root exudation patterns are altered under drought stress resulting in modified chemical signals that are involved in regulating AMF colonization (Badri & Vivanco, 2009). Conversely in the greenhouse experiment where drought was established prior to the inoculum induction, we did not observe the effect of drought on colonization success. Interestingly, plants with prolonged drought exhibited the highest levels of colonization success. This suggested that prior drought induction can prime the root architecture or exudation patterns that eventually favors the AMF establishment. This finding aligns with the research that root exudates or strigolactones can be enhanced under mild stress and they are key signals involved in AMF association (Besserer et al., 2006; Ruiz-Lozano et al., 2016). These findings underscore the fact that not only the drought intensity, but its chronology is also crucial in determining the colonization efficiency of the AMF, however more investigations are required to best characterize the effect of drought on AMF association.

Drought and AMF differently affect spodoptera feeding

- 3245 The current study gave emphasis to the herbivore performance under drought and AMF.
- 3246 Herbivore performance of *Spodoptera exigua* was increased under drought conditions when

there was more accumulation of secondary metabolites. Conversely, AMF association reduced the performance of S. exigua larvae under drought conditions, highlighting role of AMF in deterring herbivores through possible stabilization of the metabolite profiles beyond BXDs. Secondary metabolites deter herbivores, but the certain metabolites are not that effective against all herbivores. Drought stress also increases sugar content (Jahan et al., 2024; Xiao et al., 2024) due to increased accumulation of certain secondary metabolites; this provides a rich energy source for herbivores and eventually increases their performance (Züst & Agrawal, 2017). AMF association can prime plant defences preparing them more rapidly in case of herbivore attack. Although the overall levels of secondary metabolites are reduced, certain antiherbivore compounds are primed resulting in lower herbivore performance as compared to nonmycorrhizal plants. For example, colonization of tomato plants by the AMF resulted in higher mortality rates of the herbivore Spodoptera exigua. Although the overall metabolome of the leaf was not impacted by mycorrhizal association, but accumulation of alkaloids and fatty acid derived compounds was exhibited resulting in priming of plant defence responses (Rivero et al., 2021). In conclusion, the study depicted contrasting effects of AMF and drought on herbivory. This supports the hypothesis that AMF can mitigate both biotic and abiotic stresses by modulating chemical defences of the plant. However, this balance is delicate as BXDs accumulation was also limited raising questions about metabolic pathways that are involved in reducing insect herbivory.

MBOA increases AMF colonization

There has also been a growing interest in how secondary metabolites can shape AMF symbiotic association including phenolics, terpenoids (Pozo et al., 2015) and BXDs. Although these metabolites are tightly regulated, they can be modulated by the AMF to prime plant defences. This means that in case of herbivory, plants respond more effectively even without high constitutive levels of defense compounds (Pozo et al., 2015). My study illustrates the possible role BXDs can have in AMF colonization. The *bx1* mutant line had lower rates of colonization with the AMF *Rhizophagus irregularis* but the complementation of bx1 mutant plants with MBOA resulted in higher colonization rates after 20 days. The AMF colonization reduction observed in *bx1* mutant plants suggests that specific metabolic pathways or genetic factors are required for maintaining symbiosis. This also aligns with previous studies that highlight the role of root exudates and specialized metabolites in symbiotic efficiency (McLaughlin et al., 2022; Chen & Liu, 2024; Cui et al., 2024; Robert et al., 2025). Interestingly, our finding that MBOA complementation can enhance AMF colonization, indicates an either direct or indirect

3280

3281

3282

3283

3284

3285

role of these compounds in facilitation of AMF symbiosis. Benzoxazinoids have documented role in not only plant defense against pathogens and herbivores but also in altering the rhizosphere community and signalling (Hu et al., 2018; Cotton et al., 2019). It is, therefore, reasonable to suggest that BXDs have role in modifying root exudate profiles enabling fungal recognition and growth, albeit further investigations are needed.

UGTs and multihexose BXDs

Out of nine candidate genes, Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270 3286 (UGT94A2 were identified in carrying out glycosylation activity and forming DIMBOA-2Glc 3287 from DIMBOA-Glc. Under drought stress, these two UGTs are highly expressed in the maize 3288 roots (Opitz et al., 2014). Glycosylation is characterized mechanism by which plants modify, 3289 store or detoxify toxic metabolites (Gharabli et al., 2023), the formation of multihexose 3290 compounds suggests another layer of metabolic adaptation by the maize plants (Barreda et al., 3291 Specific enzymes for forming multihexoses signifies that a degree of functional 3292 specialization exists within the UGT family and that these compounds can have distinct 3293 biological roles, including enhanced solubility, autotoxicity reduction, transport and storage. 3294 For example, UGTs in Arabidopsis and tea plants that are involved in glycosylation activities 3295 include AtUGT71B1, AtUGT74C1, AtUGT79B1, AtUGT79B6, CsUGT94P1B1 (Ohgami et 3296 al., 2015), these UGTs share a stretch of conserved 40 amino acids. These UGTS glycosylate 3297 particularly, flavonoids and phenylpropanoids (Yonekura-Sakakibar 2014; Dai et al., 2018; Liu 3298 et al., 2018). The compounds produced because of glycosylation are actively involved in 3299 storage, solubility, bioactivity, regulating antioxidant activity and defence responses such as 3300 SA levels (Yang et al., 2024). 3301 DIMBOA-2Glc can be characterized as a safe metabolite reservoir and can be remobilized or 3302 activated under stress condition of drought and herbivory. As some UGT expression overlap 3303 with stress treatment, DIMBOA-2Glc can have role in possible root exudation or microbial 3304 signalling. This finding expands our understanding that plants do not utilize glycosylation as 3305 3306 merely a detoxification step but as a regulatory mechanism to fine tune metabolic profiles in a 3307 context-dependent manner.

Impact

3308 3309

3310

3311

3312

This thesis advances our understanding that how maize plant responds to drought stress at both physiological and metabolic levels, particularly under association with the arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi, *Rhizophagus irregularis*. Although, drought had significant impact on plant growth, AMF symbiosis helps in alleviating these impacts. Drought had a contrasting effect on

colonization rate in semi-field and greenhouse experiments, drought establishment prior to inoculum addition and duration can possibly minimize the effect on colonization rate. These findings shed light on the complex interactions that takes place between plants and AMF highlighting that chronology in addition to water availability is also crucial. Notable work also includes the upregulation of maize defensive metabolites including DIMBOA-Glc, DIM2BOA-Glc, DIM2BOA-Glc and HMBOA-2Glc under drought stress, while AMF association attenuates this chemical upregulation by improving growth and suppressing herbivore performance at the same time. These key findings demonstrated that AMF not only buffers physiological drought impacts but also effects higher trophic level by modulating secondary metabolism. Additionally, role of MBOA in increasing AMF colonization elucidates the potential role of metabolites in the regulatory feedback and establishment of symbiosis. Finally, the identification of UGTs Zm00001eb330430 (UGT94A1) and Zm00001eb111270 (UGT94A2) that are involved in glycosylation of DIMBOA-Glc to DIMBOA-2Glc opens new avenues for biochemical and functional studies focused on bioengineering and crop improvement strategies.

Perspectives

In the future, there is a need to understand the signalling pathways through which interaction of drought and AMF modulates the BXDs biosynthesis. This can involve transcriptomic analysis of the regulatory genes that could be differentially expressed under interactive effect of drought and AMF. As AMF successfully supressed BXDs accumulation and herbivore performance, field-based trails can be conducted where AMF inoculants can be integrated with pest management strategies to develop solutions for sustainable agriculture in regions that are affected by drought. To unravel the mechanisms behind reduced herbivory, targeting feeding assays can be carried out alone with BXDs and compounds induced under AMF association. Role of other metabolite classes such as flavonoids and terpenoids must be investigated in conferring deterrence against herbivory. The novel finding of MBOA increasing AMF colonization can help to promote its use or synthetic analogs to boost symbiosis in poor soils. Lastly, one of the key priorities will be to functionally characterize the role of multihexose compounds produced under drought stress.

3342 REFERENCES

- Ahmad, Z., Anjum, S., Waraich, E. A., Ayub, M. A., Ahmad, T., & Tariq, R. M. S. (2018). Growth, physiology,
- and biochemical activities of plant responses with foliar potassium application under drought stress A
- 3345 review. Communications in Soil Science and Plant Analysis, 49(15), 1734–1743.
- 3346 https://doi.org/10.1080/01904167.2018.1459688
- 3347 Ahmed, N., Li, J., Li, Y., Deng, L., Deng, L., Chachar, M., Chachar, Z., Chachar, S., Hayat, F., Raza, A., Umrani,
- J. H., Gong, L., & Tu, P. (2025). Symbiotic synergy: How arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi enhance nutrient
- 3349 uptake, stress tolerance, and soil health through molecular mechanisms and hormonal regulation. IMA Fungus,
- 3350 *16*, e144989. https://doi.org/10.3897/imafungus.16.144989
- Akter, S., Kamruzzaman, M., Sarder, M. P., Amin, M. S., Joardar, J. C., Islam, M. S., Nasrin, S., Islam, M. U.,
- Islam, F., Rabbi, S., & Halder, M. (2024). Mycorrhizal fungi increase plant nutrient uptake, aggregate stability
- and microbial biomass in the clay soil. *Symbiosis*, 93(2), 163–176. https://doi.org/10.1007/s13199-024-00994-
- 3354 <u>4</u>
- Ansari, M. S., Khan, A., Khan, A. A., & Mohamed, H. I. (2025). Utilizing arbuscular mycorrhizae to suppress
- agricultural pathogens and boost plant immunity. In K. A. Abd-Elsalam & H. I. Mohamed (Eds.), Elicitors for
- 3357 *sustainable crop production* (pp. 323–344). Springer. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-981-96-6569-3 12
- 3358 Augé, R. M. (2001). Water relations, drought and vesicular-arbuscular mycorrhizal symbiosis. Mycorrhiza, 11(1),
- 3359 3–42. https://doi.org/10.1007/s005720100097
- Badri, D. V., & Vivanco, J. M. (2009). Regulation and function of root exudates. Plant, Cell & Environment,
- 3361 32(6), 666–681. <u>https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-3040.2009.01926.x</u>
- Barreda, L., Brosse, C., Boutet, S., Perreau, F., Rajjou, L., Lepiniec, L., & Corso, M. (2024). Specialized
- metabolite modifications in Brassicaceae seeds and plants: Diversity, functions and related enzymes. *Natural*
- 3364 *Product Reports*, 41(2), 834–859. https://doi.org/10.1039/D3NP00043E
- 3365 Begum, N., Qin, C., Ahanger, M. A., Raza, S., Khan, M. I., Ashraf, M., Ahmed, N., & Zhang, L. (2019). Role of
- 3366 arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi in plant growth regulation: Implications in abiotic stress tolerance. Frontiers in
- 3367 *Plant Science*, 10, 1068. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2019.01068
- Besserer, A., Puech-Pagès, V., Kiefer, P., Gomez-Roldan, V., Jauneau, A., Roy, S., ... & Bécard, G. (2006).
- 3369 Strigolactones stimulate arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi by activating mitochondria. *PLoS Biology*, 4(7), e226.
- 3370 https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pbio.0040226
- Bonfante, P., & Genre, A. (2010). Mechanisms underlying beneficial plant-fungus interactions in mycorrhizal
- 3372 symbiosis. Nature Communications, 1, 48. https://doi.org/10.1038/ncomms1046
- 3373 Chareesri, A., De Deyn, G. B., Sergeeva, L., Polthanee, A., & Kuyper, T. W. (2020). Increased arbuscular
- mycorrhizal fungal colonization reduces yield loss of rice (Oryza sativa L.) under drought. Mycorrhiza, 30(2–
- 3375 3), 315–328. https://doi.org/10.1007/s00572-020-00953-z
- 3376 Chen, L., & Liu, Y. (2024). The Function of Root Exudates in the Root Colonization by Beneficial Soil
- 3377 Rhizobacteria. *Biology*, 13(2), 95. https://doi.org/10.3390/biology13020095
- 3378 Cotton, T. E. A., Pétriacq, P., Cameron, D. D., Meselmani, M. A., Schwarzenbacher, R., Rolfe, S. A., & Ton, J.
- 3379 (2019). Metabolic regulation of the maize rhizobiome by benzoxazinoids. The ISME Journal, 13(7), 1647-
- 3380 1658. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41396-019-0375-2

- 3381 Cui, L., Wang, J., Tang, Z., Zhang, Z., Yang, S., Guo, F., Li, X., Meng, J., Zhang, J., Kuzyakov, Y., & Wan, S.
- 3382 (2024). General and specialized metabolites in peanut roots regulate arbuscular mycorrhizal symbiosis.
- 3383 *Journal of Integrative Agriculture, 23*(8), 2618–2632. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jia.2023.09.011
- 3384 Dai, X., Zhuang, J., Wu, Y., Wang, P., Zhao, G., Liu, Y., Jiang, X., Gao, L., & Xia, T. (2017). Identification of a
- flavonoid glucosyltransferase involved in 7-OH site glycosylation in tea plants (Camellia sinensis). Scientific
- 3386 Reports, 7(1), 5926. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-017-06453-z
- Deng, X., Zhao, D., Li, Y., Li, K., Xia, J., Yu, S., Wang, J., & Lin, J. (2025). Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi confer
- 3388 aluminum toxicity tolerance in Ricinus communis via modulating root metabolic mechanisms and the
- 3389 composition and quantity of root exudates. Plant Physiology and Biochemistry, 227, 110149.
- 3390 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.plaphy.2025.110149
- 3391 Duan, H.-X., Luo, C.-L., Zhou, R., Zhao, L., Zhu, S.-G., Chen, Y., Zhu, Y., & Xiong, Y.-C. (2024). AM fungus
- promotes wheat grain filling via improving rhizospheric water & nutrient availability under drought and low
- 3393 density. Applied Soil Ecology, 193, 105159. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.apsoil.2023.105159
- El Malahi, S., Touhami, D., Ganoudi, M., Ennami, M., Maach, M., Idrissi Hassani, L. M., & Jauregui, I. (2025).
- Harnessing the power of microbial allies: AMF and PGPR as biostimulants for sustainable bioeconomy
- development in the Global South. In M. C. Ogwu, S. C. Izah, H. Merritt, R. D. Wise, & A. Jintrawet (Eds.),
- 3397 Sustainable bioeconomy development in the Global South (pp. 261–291). Springer.
- 3398 <u>https://doi.org/10.1007/978-981-96-0640-5_10</u>
- 3399 Gharabli, H., Della Gala, V., & Welner, D. H. (2023). The function of UDP-glycosyltransferases in plants and
- 3400 their possible use in crop protection. Biotechnology Advances, 67, 108182.
- 3401 <u>https://doi.org/10.1016/j.biotechadv.2023.108182</u>
- 3402 Hu, L., Robert, C. A. M., Cadot, S., Zhang, X., Ye, M., Li, B., Manzo, D., Chervet, N., Steinger, T., van der
- Heijden, M. G. A., Schlaeppi, K., & Erb, M. (2018). Root exudate metabolites drive plant-soil feedbacks on
- growth and defense by shaping the rhizosphere microbiota. Nature Communications, 9(1), 2738.
- 3405 <u>https://doi.org/10.1038/s41467-018-05122-7</u>
- Hussain, H.A., Men, S., Hussain, S., Chen, Y., Ali, S., Zhang, S., Zhang, K., Li, Y., Xu, Q., Liao, C., & Wang, L.
- 3407 (2019). Interactive effects of drought and heat stresses on morpho-physiological attributes, yield, nutrient
- 3408 uptake and oxidative status in maize hybrids. Scientific Reports, 9, Article number: 3890.
- 3409 https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-019-40362-7
- Jahan, M. S., Yang, J. Y., Althaqafi, M. M., Alharbi, B. M., Wu, H. Y., & Zhou, X. B. (2024). Melatonin mitigates
- drought stress by increasing sucrose synthesis and suppressing abscisic acid biosynthesis in tomato seedlings.
- 3412 *Physiologia Plantarum*. Advance online publication. https://doi.org/10.1111/ppl.14457
- 3413 Khoza, T., Masenya, A., Khanyile, N., & Thosago, S. (2025). Alleviating Plant Density and Salinity Stress
- in Moringa oleifera Using Arbuscular Mycorrhizal Fungi: A Review. Journal of Fungi, 11(4), 328.
- 3415 https://doi.org/10.3390/jof11040328
- 3416 Liu, J., Huang, J., Peng, S., & Xiong, D. (2024). Rewatering after drought: Unravelling the drought thresholds
- and function recovery-limiting factors in maize leaves. Plant, Cell & Environment. Advance online
- 3418 publication. https://doi.org/10.1111/pce.15080

- 3419 Liu, X., Lin, C., Ma, X., Tan, Y., Wang, J., & Zeng, M. (2018). Functional characterization of a flavonoid
- 3420 glycosyltransferase in sweet orange (Citrus sinensis). Frontiers in Plant Science, 9, 166.
- 3421 <u>https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2018.00166</u>
- 3422 McLaughlin, S., Himmighofen, P., Khan, S. A., Siffert, A., Robert, C. A. M., & Sasse, J. (2024). Root exudation:
- 3423 An in-depth experimental guide. Plant, Cell & Environment. Advance online publication.
- 3424 https://doi.org/10.1111/pce.15311
- 3425 Nader AA, Hauka FIA, Afify AH, El-Sawah AM. Drought-Tolerant Bacteria and Arbuscular Mycorrhizal Fungi
- 3426 Mitigate the Detrimental Effects of Drought Stress Induced by Withholding Irrigation at Critical Growth
- 3427 Stages of Soybean (Glycine max, L.). Microorganisms. 2024; 12(6):1123.
- 3428 <u>https://doi.org/10.3390/microorganisms12061123</u>
- Ohgami, S., Ono, E., Horikawa, M., Murata, J., Totsuka, K., Toyonaga, H., Ohba, Y., Dohra, H., Asai, T., Matsui,
- 3430 K., Mizutani, M., Watanabe, N., & Ohnishi, T. (2015). Volatile glycosylation in tea plants: Sequential
- 3431 glycosylations for the biosynthesis of aroma β-primeverosides are catalyzed by two Camellia sinensis
- 3432 glycosyltransferases. *Plant Physiology*, 168(2), 464–477. https://doi.org/10.1104/pp.15.00403
- Opitz, N., Paschold, A., Marcon, C., et al. (2014). Transcriptomic complexity in young maize primary roots in
- 3434 response to low water potentials. BMC Genomics, 15, 741. https://doi.org/10.1186/1471-2164-15-741
- Pozo, M. J., & Azcón-Aguilar, C. (2007). Unraveling mycorrhiza-induced resistance. Current Opinion in Plant
- 3436 *Biology, 10*(4), 393–398. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.pbi.2007.05.004
- Pozo, M. J., López-Ráez, J. A., Azcón-Aguilar, C., & García-Garrido, J. M. (2015). Phytohormones as integrators
- of environmental signals in arbuscular mycorrhizal symbiosis. New Phytologist, 205(4), 1431–1436.
- 3439 <u>https://doi.org/10.1111/nph.13252</u>
- 3440 Priyadarshani, T. D. C., Weerasinghe, P. A., Law, S., & Zakeel, M. C. M. (2025). Hidden allies: Exploring the
- cutting-edge insights into the role of mycorrhizal fungi in plant health. In K. A. Abd-Elsalam & A. H. Hashem
- 3442 (Eds.), Fungal endophytes Volume II (pp. 551–585). Springer. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-981-97-8804-0 19
- Rivero, J., Lidoy, J., Llopis-Giménez, Á., Herrero, S., Flors, V., & Pozo, M. J. (2021). Mycorrhizal symbiosis
- primes the accumulation of antiherbivore compounds and enhances herbivore mortality in tomato. *Journal of*
- 3445 Experimental Botany, 72(13), 5038–5050. https://doi.org/10.1093/jxb/erab171
- 3446 Robert, C. A. M., Himmighofen, P., McLaughlin, S., Cofer, T. M., Khan, S. A., Siffert, A., & Sasse, J. (2025).
- Environmental and biological drivers of root exudation. Annual Review of Plant Biology, 76, 317–339.
- 3448 <u>https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-arplant-083123-082752</u>
- Ruiz-Lozano, J. M., Aroca, R., Zamarreño, A. M., Paz, J. A., García-Mina, J. M., Pozo, M. J., & López-Ráez, J.
- 3450 A. (2016). Arbuscular mycorrhizal symbiosis induces strigolactone biosynthesis under drought and improves
- 3451 drought tolerance in lettuce and tomato. Plant, Cell & Environment, 39(2), 441-452.
- 3452 <u>https://doi.org/10.1111/pce.12631</u>
- 3453 Savari, M., Khaleghi, B., & Sheheytavi, A. (2024). Iranian farmers' response to the drought crisis: How can the
- 3454 consequences of drought be reduced? International Journal of Disaster Risk Reduction, 114, 104910.
- 3455 https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijdrr.2024.104910
- 3456 Smith, S. E., & Read, D. J. (2008). Mycorrhizal symbiosis (3rd ed.). Academic Press
- 3457 Sonbol, H., Korany, S. M., nhs, M., Abdi, I., Maridueña-Zavala, M. G., Alsherif, E. A., Aldailami, D. A., &
- Elsheikh, S. Y. S. (2025). Exploring the benefits of AMF colonization for improving wheat growth, physiology

- and metabolism, and antimicrobial activity under biotic stress from aphid infection. *BMC Plant Biology*, 25(198). https://doi.org/10.1186/s12870-025-06196-4
- Sutour, S., Doan, V. C., Mateo, P., Züst, T., Hartmann, E. R., Glauser, G., & Robert, C. A. M. (2024). Isolation
- and structure determination of drought-induced multihexose benzoxazinoids from maize (Zea mays). Journal
- 3463 of Agricultural and Food Chemistry, 72(7), 3427–3435. https://doi.org/10.1021/acs.jafc.3c09141
- 3464 Xiao, N., Ma, H., Wang, W., Sun, Z., Li, P., & Xia, T. (2024). Overexpression of ZmSUS1 increased drought
- resistance of maize (Zea mays L.) by regulating sucrose metabolism and soluble sugar content. Planta,
- 3466 259(43). https://doi.org/10.1007/s00425-024-04336-y
- 3467 Yang, X., Wang, Z., Li, J., Struik, P. C., Jiang, S., Jin, K., & Mu, H. (2025). How do arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi
- 3468 enhance drought resistance of Leymus chinensis? BMC Plant Biology, 25, 453.
- 3469 https://doi.org/10.1186/s12870-025-06412-1
- 3470 Yang, Y., Wang, J., Han, F., Zhang, J., Gao, M., Zhao, Y., Chen, Y., & Wang, Y. (2024). Characterization of UGT71,
- a major glycosyltransferase family for triterpenoids, flavonoids and phytohormones biosynthesis in plants. For
- 3472 Research (Fayetteville), 4, e035. https://doi.org/10.48130/forres-0024-0032
- 3473 Yonekura-Sakakibara, K., Nakabayashi, R., Sugawara, S., Tohge, T., Ito, T., Koyanagi, M., Kitajima, M.,
- 3474 Takayama, H., & Saito, K. (2014). A flavonoid 3-O-glucoside:2"-O-glucosyltransferase responsible for
- 3475 terminal modification of pollen-specific flavonols in Arabidopsis thaliana. The Plant Journal, 79(5), 769-
- 3476 782. https://doi.org/10.1111/tpj.12580
- 3477 Zhou, Z., Li, J., Gao, Y., Wang, X., Wang, R., Huang, H., Zhang, Y., Zhao, L., & Wang, P. (2024). Research on
- drought stress in Medicago sativa L. from 1998 to 2023: A bibliometric analysis. Frontiers in Plant Science,
- 3479 15, Article 1406256. https://doi.org/10.3389/fpls.2024.1406256
- 3480 Züst, T., & Agrawal, A. A. (2017). Trade-offs between plant growth and defense against insect herbivory: an
- 3481 emerging mechanistic synthesis. Annual Review of Plant Biology, 68, 513-534.
- 3482 https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-arplant-042916-040856

3483	Declaration of consent					
3484 3485	on the basis of Article 18 of the PromR Philnat. 19					
3486	Name/First Name:	KHAN, SHEHARYA	AR AHMED			
3487	Registration Number	tration Number: 22-125-751				
3488	Study program:	PhD in Ecology and Evolution				
3489		Bachelor	Master 🗌	Dissertation ✓		
3490 3491	Title of the thesis.	Arbuscular mycorrhizal fungi-mediated modulation of maize secondary metabolism under drought conditions.				
3492 3493	Supervisor:	Prof. Dr. Chri Dr. Natacha B				
3494 3495 3496 3497 3498 3499 3500 3501 3502 3503	stated. I have indicated the adoption of quotations as well as thoughts taken from other authors as such in the thesis. I am aware that the Senate pursuant to Article 36 paragraph 1 litera r of the University Act of September 5th, 1996 and Article 69 of the University Statute of June 7th, 2011, is authorized to revoke the doctoral degree awarded on the basis of this thesis. For the purposes of evaluation and verification of compliance with the declaration of originality and the regulations governing plagiarism, I hereby 9rant the University of Bern the right to process my personal data and to perform the acts of use this requires, in particular, to reproduce the written thesis and to store it permanently in a database, and to use said database, or to make said database available, to enable					
3504 3505 3506	20.06.2025 Bern, So	witzerland	Signature			

ACKNOWLEDMENTS

It feels so challenging to sum up my gratitude to all the people involved in my PhD journey, without whom this achievement would never have been possible. I would like to begin by expressing my deepest gratitude to **Prof. Dr. Christelle Robert** for supervising my thesis, I am immensely thankful that you supported my application for the Swiss Government Excellence Scholarship, developed and nurtured me as a researcher, taught me valuable skills and contributed significantly to my current scientific career. I am always thankful to you for providing me with this opportunity.

I would also like to express my deepest gratitude to my co-supervisor **Dr. Natacha Bodenhausen** for your constant support and guidance throughout this journey. I have always felt delighted about our scientific discussion, your inputs regarding experimental design, analyzing samples and data, writing skills, and practicing presentations are invaluable addition to my skills set. I will continue to build on these skills to deepen my expertise and apply them more effectively in future research projects.

I am so thankful to the Swiss Government Excellence Scholarship for funding my PhD scholarship, I would like to thank UNIBE welcome centre **Jasmain Fallahi** and **Chantal Hinni** for coordinating our smooth arrival in Bern and arranging wonderful sightseeing tours for the fellowship holders.

I would like to thank my master student **Giulia Capella**; it was a great experience working with her from experiment designing and data collection to insightful discussions. I will always remember our late-night extraction experiences at Ostermundigen, they would have never been possible without your help.

The development of my academic career is also attributed to the contribution from my colleagues. I would like to thank Dr. Pierre Mateo for support with all the analyses and questions. I would like to thank Dr. Paul Himmighofen, Dr. Adriana Jeckel, Dr. Arletys Mogena, Dr. Keerthi Divakaran, Dr. Vera Ogi, Dr. Dorothy Maushe, Dr. Zoe Bont, Dr. Bernardus Schimmel, Dr. Jamie Watermann, Dr. Veronica Caggia, Dr. Valentin Gfeller, Dr. Lisa Thoenen, Dr. Tristan Cofer, Dr. Hao Yu, Ronan Le Puil, and Filipová Kristýna, for always sharing their ideas, techniques, and for their great support.

I would also like to thank my bachelor student Miro Laderach, research exchange student Alexane Hoffert, summer practical students, Evelyne Brugger, and Patrick Gerber, the research assistants (HiWis) Sara Hoefer, Samuel Kohler, Ilario Boschetti and Jonathan Ginzburg for their help in processing the plant material, preparation of samples and analysis.

I would like to thank the Head of Administration of the Institute of Plant Sciences, Helga Rodriguez; Secretaries; Eva Bigler, Sandra Ryf, IT managers Peter von Ballmoos, and Ole-Tobias Schwarz, Gardeners Christopher Ball, Jasmin Sekulovski, Sarah Dolder, and Housekeepers Remo Diethelm and Marcel Schneider for their help and support.

In addition, I would like to thank **Prof. Dr. Marcel van der Heijden** (University of Zurich) for their kind support with the AMF inoculum. As a member of the Oeschger Centre for Climate Change Research, University of Bern, I would also like to thank all team members for their great support with the Young Researchers workshops and symposium.

I am immensely grateful to my late mother, **Shaheen Sajjad**, whom I believe is smiling down from heaven with pride. I am deeply grateful to my father, **Sajjad Khan**, for his constant encouragement and support.

I would like to express my deepest gratitude to my wife, **Dr. Qudsia Firdous** for her boundless love, prayers, patience, and support. Your faith in me has been the driving force behind my dedication and consistency.

I would like to thank my siblings, **Mohid Khan, Iman Sajjad, Momin Khan**, and friends for their support throughout this journey.